

A

0
0
0
3
5
4
4
0
7



Libris
K. OGDEN

Southcott.

15/-



I N D E X
TO THE
DIVINE AND SPIRITUAL
WRITINGS
OF
JOANNA SOUTHCOTT.

BY PHILIP PULLEN,

Author of "The Spiritual Songs, or Hymns on the Millennium,"
(Composed from her Writings.)

"Triumphal Ode, and Songs of Praise and Thaukgiving,
on Shiloh," &c. &c.

"Let all the nations be gathered together, and let the people be
"assembled: who among them can declare this, and shew us former
"things? let them bring forth their witnesses, that they may be justified:
"or let them hear, and say, *It is truth.*—Ye *are* my witnesses, saith the
"LORD, and my servant whom I have chosen: that ye may know and
"believe me, and understand that I *am* he: before me there was no God
"formed, neither shall there be after me.—I, *even I, am* the LORD; and
"beside me *there is* no saviour."—ISAIAH, xliii. 9, 10, 11.

LONDON:

Printed by T. WOOD, 22, Russell Court, Covent Garden;

AND SOLD BY

W. TOZER, Chapel Place, Duke Street, Southwark; the Miss EVELEIGHS,
St. Sidwell's, Exeter; S. HIRST, Leeds; W. WADMAN, York;
JAMES LIGHT, Coventry Street, Stourbridge; EDM.
BAKER, Ilminster; C. BRADLEY, Digbeth,
Birmingham; J. NESBIT, Gravesend;
and T. TURPIN, Greenwich.

1815.

Entered at Stationers' Hall.

EXPLANATORY INTRODUCTION.

In order to make the following pages perfectly comprehensible, it may be necessary for me to state, that all the references to the respective books are numbered as in the following catalogue.

In the Index reference, the figures shewing the number of the book and the page will follow the article; as for example:—

“The great A line he cannot read,” 8, 103—11, 4.

The first numbers represent the first book and page, and the following numbers after the dash (—) the other book thus—the 8, 103, signifies the 8th book, 103d page, and the 11, 4, the 11th book and 4th page, and so on where any numbers follow the first.

When several pages in one book are referred to, as under the article Adam—“Christ compared to the second Adam,” 6, 277—8, 74—11, 106—14, 65—16, 50—21; 20, 30—65; 5, 10, 20—shews that the quotation is taken from the 6th book, 277th page, and that it is repeated in the 8th book, 74th page—11th book, 106th page—14th book, 65th page—16th book, 50th page—21st book, 20th and 30th pages—the 65th book, 5th, 10th, and 20th pages, and in a similar manner the numbers will be given when the article is repeated in one and more books and pages.

The scripture quotations have the number of the book from whence taken for the first number, the chapter for the second number, then the verse or verses, and the last number is the page of the book in which it is printed. When the same chapter and verse occurs in more than one book, as for example, after the first chapter of Genesis given in the first line, the following line shews that it is likewise to be found in 43, 23—57, 33—62, 10—that is, in the 43d book 23d page—57th book, 33d page, and 62d book, 10th page; for in all references of this kind the first number refers to the book, and the second to the page, and in like manner for any others, where a repetition in the subsequent line is given.

When it may be necessary to abbreviate a word, the title of the article will be printed in an italic letter; as for example, *c.* for *communications*; *w.* for *writings*, &c. and after the article *eluc.* for elucidation—*exp.* for explained, and *ans.* for answered, will occasionally be printed.

For the sake of comprising a great quantity of matter in a small compass, I have omitted all the references to the scripture elucidations; the Reader will therefore be pleased to attend to the scripture Index for the portions he may be desirous to examine, and refer to the respective books for an explanation, as it would have taken several extra numbers to contain the articles that are there most Divinely elucidated by the Spirit of Truth; and if they were to mark the number of the book and page opposite the texts in their Bibles, it would afford them great assistance in having an immediate reference and connection with the books.

I would also recommend those who have complete sets, to mark them in the margin with the numbers referred to in the Index, immediately opposite the respective parts that are similar, explanatory, or connected; and thereby form a complete marginal reference, like those in the Bible; by which means they will be enabled to compare and examine them with the scriptures, weigh the whole together, draw the link, lengthen the chain, see if one link will join with another, compare the whole together, see if it adds link to link, chain to chain, like the dawning morning, higher and higher, brighter and brighter, to the perfect day: or like a flower in the bud, opening more and more, until the full blown flower appears. In this manner we must weigh the works of God; like the husbandman's seed, first thrown into the earth, and buried down without any appearance of seed till you see the blade appear; then cometh the stalk, next the ear, then the blossom, and then the grain is fit for harvest. Just so we must mark the rising of all things that come from God,

London, February 21, 1815,

CATALOGUE OF BOOKS,

Published by and for JOANNA SOUTHCOTT,

And referred to in the following Index.

- 1 to 6. The Strange Effects of Faith, with Remarkable Prophecies (made in 1792), &c. of Things which are to Come; also some Account of her Life.
7. A Continuation of Prophecies, from 1792 to the present Time. (1802.)
8. The Strange Effects of Faith; being a Continuation of Prophecies of Things which are to Come.
- 9 and 10. Divine and Spiritual Letters of Prophecies.
11. A Dispute Between the Woman and the Powers of Darkness.
12. The Answer of the Lord to the Powers of Darkness.
13. A Communication in Answer to Mr. Brothers's Book, published in 1802.
- 14 Prophecy; a Warning to the Whole World, commonly called the First Book of Visions.
15. The Continuation of Prophecies; or A Word in Season to a Sinking Kingdom.
16. The Second Book of Visions.
17. A Word to the Wise, or a Call to the Nation.
18. Divine and Spiritual Communications on the Prayers of the Church of England; the Conduct of the Clergy, Calvinistic Methodists, &c.
19. Sound an Alarm in My Holy Mountain.
20. A Warning to the Whole World.
21. On the Prayers for the Fast Day, May, 1804.
22. Copies and Parts of Copies of Letters and Communications, commonly called, The Little Flock of Sheep.
23. Joseph Southcott's Vindication of his Sister's Character.
24. Letters and Communications; commonly called What Manner of Communications are these?
25. The Trial of Joanna Southcott at the Neckinger House, Bermondsey, December, 1804.
26. Answer to Garrett's Book.
27. Answer to the *Five Charges* in the *Leeds Mercury*.
- 28 to 33. The True Explanation of the Bible, revealed by Divine Communications.
34. An Explanation of the Parable published in 1804, with an Answer to L. Mayer's book.
35. The Kingdom of CHRIST is at Hand:—an Examination of Baptism; the Use and Meaning of the Church Ordinances, & the Sealing of the People in the Latter Days.
36. The Second Book of Sealed Prophecies.

37. The Answer of the Rev. Thomas P. Foley to the World, for printing the book commonly called What Manner of Communications are these?
- 38 to 42. The Controversy between Joanna Southcott and Elias Carpenter, one of her Judges.
43. An Answer to the World for printing the book called The Little Flock of Sheep; by William Sharp.
44. The Full Assurance that the Kingdom of Christ is at Hand, from the Signs of the Times.
45. Remarks and Inquiries on the Rev. I. Cockin's Sermon.
46. L. Mayer's book, 'The Long Wished for Revolution is at Hand,' answered and explained.
47. Answer to Mr. Brothers's book, published in 1806; Letter to Mr. Huntingdon, with Remarks on the Calvinist and Roman Catholic Doctrines, &c. &c.
48. A Caution and Instruction to the Sealed, that they may Know for what they are Sealed. 1807.
49. An Account of the Trials on Bills of Exchange.
50. An Answer to a Sermon preached and published by Mr. Smith.
51. Answer to False Doctrines, and the Crying Sins of the Nation.
52. A True Picture of the World, and a Looking Glass for all Men.
53. The True Explanation of the Bible (7th part); with an Answer to Hann, and an Account of Ann Moore.
- 54, 55. The Controversy of the Spirit with the Worldly Wise.
56. An Answer to Thomas Paine's Third Part of the Age of Reason: also to S. Lane, a Calvinistic Preacher, and Hewson Clarke, Editor of the Scourge.
57. The Book of Wonders, Marvellous and True.
58. The Second Book of Wonders, more marvellous than the First.
59. Copies of Letters sent to the Clergy of Exeter, from 1796 to 1800, with Communications and Prophecies put in the Newspapers in 1813.
60. Wisdom Excelleth the Weapons of War; and herein is shewn that Judgments are the strange works of the LORD, but Mercy his darling attribute.
61. The Third Book of Wonders, announcing the Coming of SHILOH, and a Call to the Hebrews.
62. The Fourth Book of Wonders, being the Answer of the LORD to the Hebrews.
63. The Fifth Book of Wonders, with an Answer to the Rev. James Hearn, and other mockers.
64. A Communication sent to the Rev. Mr. P. in 1797, with an explanation thereof.
65. Prophecies Announcing the Birth of the PRINCE of PEACE, with a few Remarks thereon.

THE CATALOGUE

ATTEMPTED IN VERSE.

The Strange Effects of Faith are six,
Seven eight *Continuations* be ;
Nine, ten, unto the *Letters* fix,
In which we find a mystery.

Eleven shows the *Great Dispute*
'Twixt Satan and Joanna here ;
God men and devils doth refute
In twelve, & proves Redemption near.

Thirteen, see Brothers' blasphemy ;
Fourteen, *Visions and Prophecies*,
The Warning to the World there see,
Which wicked men account as lies.

Fifteen, *A Word in Season* read,
Sixteen more *Visions* are made known,
A Word to the Wise doth succeed,
In which God's loving kindness
shewn.

In book eighteen read the *Church*
Prayers ;
Sound an *Alarm*, nineteen is seen ;
Then twenty to the world appears
A Warning sent from God to man.

Of twenty-one we've but a part,
Which *Prayers on the Fast* we call :
May England, LORD, avoid the dart
That's threaten'd there on her to fall !

See twenty-two the *Flock of Sheep*,
And Joseph Southcott's twenty-three,
Then twenty-four examine deep,
What these Communications be ! !

In twenty-five *The Trial* read ;
To Garret's book, an answer see ;
Men in the next for Satan plead,
Charges in the Leeds Mercury.

From twenty-eight to thirty-three
We trace the word of GOD to man ;
The Bible there explain'd we see,
And how GOD fix'd his ev'ry plan.

Thirty-four the *Parables* read,
In thirty-five *Christ's Kingdom's*
shewn ;
Second of Prophecies succeed,
In thirty-seven is Foley known.

The Controversies next begin,
From thirty-eight to forty-two ;
Sharp's noble answer then is seen,
And next *Christ's Kingdom's* brought
to view.

Remarks on Cockin, forty-five,
The Revolution, forty-six,
There see how men for Satan strive,
And forty seven to Brothers fix.

In forty-eight *The Caution* see ;
Bills of Exchange, in forty-nine ;
An Answer to Smith's Blasphemy,
 In fifty, by the LORD Divine.

What *Doctrine's False* in fifty-one,
 Are now unveil'd and brought to
 view !

Then see the *Looking-glass for Man*
 That is contain'd in fifty-two.

The Bible's truth you'll further know
 Reveal'd by GOD in fifty-three ;
 The next *two books* will plainly shew
 The Spirit's Great Controversy.

In fifty-six an answer's giv'n
 To Tom Paine, Lane, and Hewson
 Clarke ;
The Book of Wonders, fifty-sev'n,
 Let true Believers deeply mark.

In fifty-eight more *Wonders* read,
 And fifty-nine with caution trace ;
Prophetic Letters there succeed,
 To shew what shortly must take
 place.

Wisdom in sixty doth appear,
Judgments and Mercies are made
 known ;
Shiloh, the Prince of Peace, the Heir,
 In sixty-one is clearly shown.

His birth would have been in this land
 Had men obey'd the will of GOD :
 Whose Judgments now are near at hand,
 Repent, and so avert his rod.

These *Wonders* all men should peruse,
 With those contain'd in sixty-two,
 A warning deep these are to Jews,
 Which all the world should look into.

More *Wonders* read in sixty-three,
 Concerning *Shiloh*, GOD's dear son ;
 In sixty-four we P——y see,
 GOD hath reveal'd what he hath
 done.

The Prophecies that have been giv'n
 Concerning of the SON of MAN,
 And how HE must come down from
 heav'n,
 In sixty-five is clearly shewn.

In all these books we've truths reveal'd
 From GOD the Father and the SON,
 Truths which for ages lay conceal'd
 Are now to all the world made
 known.

For these thy mercies, gracious LORD,
 All honour, praise, and pow'r be
 given ;
 Be Thou by all the world ador'd,
 And make this earth resemble heav'n.

I N D E X.

A

ABR

- A, the great A line he cannot read 8, 103--11, 4
- AARON, let the Jews look to his molten calf. 62, 5
- ABBOTT, Ch. gold ring presented by him to Joanna 22, 46
 one of the Jury at her trial 25, 127
- A B C, with other letters of the alphabet. 36, 97
- ABEL, an Abel will for Christ appear 65, 256
 as the blood of Abel crieth for vengeance, so the blood
 of Christ crieth for reconciliation, 59, 49—15, 41—17, 21
 Cain and Abel, or a picture of all ages. 52, 1
 Cain's murder of Abel, elucidated 14, 38
 Christ says "I am the Abel, satan is the Cain," 15, 35
 is now in man 7, 52
 knew not that his brother would kill him 15, 44
 the fall of man by Abel and Cain, elucidated. 2, 52
 the flock of Abel then was there, explained 22, 8
- ABIB, a type of men's blindness, explained 36, 97
- ABIMELECH, fell by the hands of a woman 12, 30
 was a type of satan 12, 28
- ABRAHAM, all must have Abraham's faith, *exp* 55, 26
 as Abraham contended in words with the Lord's threat-
 enings, so were Joanna's answers in verse 57, 74
 as God kept nothing from Abraham, he will keep nothing
 from Joanna 1, 27—1, 46—12, 95—17, 23
 England will be spared if A. (P—) comes forward 57, 74
 God's covenant or blessing with Abraham renewed with
 Joanna. 1, 27—8, 92—14, 88—15, 49—38, 36
 look deep to A. and behold the call. 60, 33
 men's faith must be tried like Abraham's 2, 59
 obtained the promise by faith—12, 112—33; 483, 488—
 65, 28
 relied upon the word of God 52, 19
 saw my day, saith the Lord, and was glad. 52, 47
 A's. faith in offering up his son .. 2, 89—16, 11—36, 69
 the faith of A. strong in Joanna. 30, 204—58, 29
 satan's accusation against Abraham, Job, Jacob and
 Joseph, answered 54, 40
 the people that now come in by faith are A's seed 62, 66
 the pleadings of Abraham for Sodom. 57, 63
 promises made to Abraham, elucidated 7, 32—28, 12,—
 32, 415—59, 63
 the sacrifice of Abraham, elucidated .. 2, 90—62, 18
 the seed of Abraham are the seed of faith, elucidated
 37, 9—36, 37—50, 15—51, 23—62, 51

- ABSALOM**, let every Absalom take care. 14, 117
ABSURDITY of preachers of different sects, 31, 294—42, 207
 51, 14—56, 42—62, 27
ACCUSER, satan, the great accuser of the brethren, will be
 cast down 14, 86
ACCUSERS, God will confound Joanna's accusers. . 52, 34
 what Joanna's accusers do they must do quickly 62, 52
ACCUSETH, satan accuseth the sons of men daily . . 12, 22
ACHAN made gold his god, explained 33, 529
 the gold he stole brought a curse upon the children of
 Israel 49, 5
ACQUAINTANCE will meet and know each other at the
 day of Judgment 4, 153
ACT of grace prayed for by Basil Bruce before the throne
 of God 7, 50
 reflections on the Acts of the Apostles 30, 218
ADAM, all have been in grief since his fall. 28, 30
 as Adam and Eve were placed together temporally, so
 the Lord placed P—— and Joanna spiritually 57, 27
 as in Adam all died, so in Christ shall all be made alive,
exp. 5, 223—24, 121—25, 107—26, 14—36, 43—51, 22
 believers shall feel a joy equal to his at first. . . 9, 46
 9, 6—9, 15—11, 91—58, 19
 cast the blame on his Maker, as men do now. . . 7, 45
 13, 8—15, 30—28, 33—30, 251—62, 16
 Christ compared to the second Adam . . 6, 277—8, 74
 11, 106—14, 65—16, 50,—21; 20, 30—65, 5, 10, 20
 Joanna's judgment of Adam *ans.* by the Spirit . . 35 26
 Joanna proves the truth of the Bible from his fall 17, 13
 provided men are never to receive the Kingdom, how are
 they to know what they lost by A.'s fall 15, 16
 the creation and fall of Adam, explained, 57, 34—7, 45
 28, 10—57, 22
 the fall of Adam is not so dangerous to the human race
 as men imagine 57, 23
 the first and Joanna the last star 2, 58
 the first spot was cast on the Lord by Adam blaming the
 woman 15, 31
 the original progenitor of all men 28, 7
 the sons of Adam brought on his woe 2, 57
 the type of Adam blaming the Lord, explained. . 30, 262
 those who despise Joanna's prophecies lie in Adam's fall
 30, 279
 it is more fatal for them who break their seals than it was
 for Adam to eat the forbidden fruit 19, 50
 Adam was deceived by the woman 35, 25
 was not the first in the transgression 35, 27
 was pronounced dead, but did not die temporally 9, 31

- the Lord pitied Adam because he repented 60, 18
 why Adam's life was prolonged, explained. 28, 17
 ADD nothing to what the Spirit saith. 9, 2
 ADDERS, Gentiles compared to deaf adders, *exp.* . . . 22, 67
 refuse to hear the heavenly sound 36, 53
 ADDRESS, a *com.* on the address to the public 36, 8
 an address to professed believers 40, 133
 an *a.* to the public on the sealed writings. . 14, 1—36, 1
 Cobbett's address to the clergy, &c. on the 3d part of
 Paine's Age of Reason 56, 38
 Joanna's address to friends and enemies 3, 113
 Joanna's address to the public, printed in the Morning
 Herald, 15th Nov. 1813 59, 37
 ADMONITION to the sealed to be faithful 31, 18
 ADORATION, all men shall worship the living God, 30, 287
 ADULTEROUS, nation and woman elucidated, 32, 405
 22, 49—23, 77
 ADULTERY, a lesson for those who live together un-
 married 14, 18
 and fornication of the clergy, elucidated. 22, 49
 does away marriage, elucidated 23, 74.—20, 76
 fully elucidated 6, 269—34, 33—33, 74
 hath been committed in Israel, *ans.* . . . 34, 33—23, 3
 of Wills's wife a type of England 23, 77—23, 94
 ADVENT, men are blind to the second *a.* *exp.* 31, 35
 ADVERSARY; Christ is coming to take vengeance on his
 adversary, and the adversary of all his friends. . 57, 38
 how the adversary shall be destroyed. 59, 63
 the parable of the woman crying to be avenged of her ad-
 versary, explained 56, 36
 the tree of life was preserved as a type and shadow, with
 a flaming sword to cut down the adversary in the end,
 explained. 52, 29
 ADVERTISEMENTS in the Morning Herald, 59, 6—59; 37,
 39, 41, 44
 in the newspapers that the sealed writings would be
 proved 12th January, 1803 15, 4
 in the Times newspaper 59, 3
 respecting lending money on bills of exchange, &c. 49, 1
 49, 3, 25
 sent for insertion to Bell's Weekly Messenger, refused
 63, 3
 twenty pounds has been paid for advertisements 14, 2
 ADVICE, do dothing without advice 25, 117
 AFFLICT, satan would not afflict Joanna in her head because
 she should not say she was afflicted like Wilson 12, 57
 Joanna was afflicted for the wickedness of the clergy 23, 57
 why believers are afflicted, explained. 43, 59

- AFFLICTIONS**; Joanna's afflictions will be severely felt by England in the end, 34, 2—29, 102—42, 201—51, 4
 satan hath brought sore boils of affliction upon all the human race. 12, 3
- AGE**, in every age the people were incensed against the prophets 52, 2
 God hath worked by instruments in all ages 52, 42
 men have forged lies in all ages 52, 32
 the first age of the world, elucidated 52, 1
 the present age as blind as the first. 52, 5
 the past age compared to the present. 8, 102
 the register of Joanna's age 61, 62
 the Rock of Ages, elucidated 20, 86—20, 84—33; 443, 485—57, 66
- AGENT**, man a free agent, explained, 4, 149—27, 22—28, 30 43, 23
- AGONIES** Christ hath suffered for man, elucidated 23, 50
 3; 103, 107—6, 268—24, 66—34, 7—40, 99—44, 15
- AGREE**, what we must agree with the Lord in, *exp.* 32, 428
 two cannot walk together unless they are agreed, explained 32, 427
- AGRICULTURAL** report for July. 44, 24
- AHAB**; all the prophets that advised the King to go on with the war, compared to A.'s prophets 3, 126—8, 70— 36, 114
 and Jezebel, types of satan and hell. 28, 21—20, 78
 compared to Pharoah. 56, 31
 the difference between Ahab and Jehoshaphat. . 56, 31
 the Lord's trial of Ahab, explained 56, 30
 the parable concerning Ahab, elucidated 56, 28
 the prophets of Ahab compared to the clergy .. 21, 42
 3, 126—8, 70
 was seduced, and fell by false prophets. .21, 41—12, 36
- AHASUERUS**; Esther gained his favour and spared the people. 15, 34
 like him Christ will appear, and make satan feel the gallows 15, 35
 listened to the words of Esther 25, 30
 the fifth spot was brought by the disobedience of his queen 15, 34
 was not king of the Jews 28, 38
- AIR**; dream of a black horse in the air 11, 84
 ——— being carried through the air, 9, 42—1, 29
 .. 4, 166—14, 21—15, 33—20, 28—23, 84—36, 23
 ——— boards taken up into the air 2, 79
 ——— horses in the air, &c. 31, 312
 ——— men in the air with horses on the earth
 2, 86—15, 13—24, 85

- dream of men standing in the air with crowns of gold,
drawn swords, &c. 52, 44
- ALARMING**; parable of the alarming drum, 22, 75—34, 11
. 43, 65
- ALMIGHTY**; Brothers blames the Almighty. 13, 14
none can direct the hand of the Almighty 1 35—4, 190
. 8, 88—39, 65—40, 102
the Almighty guides Joanna 34, 16
the Almighty will pass through London. 7, 20
treading the wine-press of Almighty God, *exp.* . . . 52, 45
- ALTAR**; Christ was seen at the altar first 9, 15
Joanna comforted at the altar by the Spirit 44, 5
—— directed to carry her petition to the altar 6, 287
the altar of God must be cleansed by the clergy, 14, 53
. 24, 126
the moon in a magnifying glass at the *a.* a dream 7, 35
the shepherds have turned Joanna from the altar, 36, 126
the type of the two candles at the altar, *eluc.* . . . 3, 120
- AMBASSADOR** of the Lord is gone forth 20, 60
- AMBUSH**, satan is a thief in ambush 12, 51
America, a fever in, foretold. . 14, 124—17, 33—44, 25
a hurricane in America. 44, 26
the war began in America 44, 20
- AMMON**, the type of the children of Ammon being destroyed
for ingratitude, explained 31, 314
- AMUSEMENT**, sorrow frequently follows, *exp.* . . . 29, 126
the miz-maze, a deep type, *exp.* 28, 39—28, 42
- ANCIENT**, the kingdom of the Ancient of Days, eluci-
dated 32, 392—32, 398—32, 406
- ANCHOR**, believers must have their anchor fixed and their
faith sure, or they can never meet Joanna's awful trial,
. 41, 161
faith must be your anchor, and see what rock you build
upon to judge your God is near 16, 23
faith will find an anchor in the ocean. 20, 89
you'll find the anchor and the hope. 9, 47
- ANGEL**, blood sprinkled before the angel came. . . . 20, 77
God hath sent his angel to Joanna to warn the church
. 21, 20
God will send his angel to chain down satan for a thou-
sand years 12, 73
satan appeared to Eve as an angel of light. 6, 252
the destroying *a* shall go forth upon the earth 24, 109
—— to enter the house of unbelievers 3, 133
—— to pass by the door of believers, 3, 133
. 12, 116
the destroying angel will cut off men faster by the
plague or pestilence, than by the sword of war—and
the judgments will begin with the shepherds 8, 79

- with a blue robe, star, &c. vision 14, 113
- ANGELS and men have been put to the trial, 50, 27—6, 247
- 17, 19
- appear and speak in man 8, 108
- are ministering Spirits of the Lord, *exp.* 33, 514—60, 37
- are now come down to protect the faithful 15, 37
- army of angels in the clouds, a dream, 1, 29—12, 49—
- 17, 25—52, 44
- as the angel warned the shepherds of the birth of Christ,
- so have they now warned you by visions that his king-
- dom is nigh at hand 16, 25
- as Sodom and Gomorrha persecuted the angels which
- were sent to Lot, so will men persecute Joanna till
- God destroys them 17, 49
- dreams, and visitations of angels, elucidated 43, 39
- fallen angels provoke the Spirits of God 19, 10
- have warned England by the command of God 21, 21
- how angels appear to work with men, explained 60, 38
- how men and saints must judge the angels, *eluc.* 33, 514
- 3, 144—4, 147—6, 241—9, 28—14, 7—33, 506—
- 60, 37
- Joanna compared to the angels sent to Lot 12, 36
- guarded by angels 4, 164
- men must be rose to the perfection of angels. ... 50, 47
- join with angels 9, 5—16, 20—60, 37
- men to be brought to the similitude of angels .. 14, 95
- must come to the simplicity of men. 2, 75
- of God shall be seen ascending and descending upon the
- sons of men 30, 211
- protect Joanna from satan's power 12, 37
- satan's arts with men and angels 51, 35
- satan's angels now shall be destroyed 12, 26
- satan informs the fallen *a.* that he created them 12, 20
- satan's pleading with his angels after he was cast out of
- heaven 12, 20
- satan was the deceiver of the fallen angels. 12, 19
- seven angels are the seven spirits 16, 20
- the angels bring glad tidings of our King, 1, 32—65, 3
- the *a.* of the Lord are come to warn all men, 2, 64—44, 15
- walk to and fro, and see all that is done
- upon the earth, and all is laid before the throne of God,
- 32, 455
- the angels rejoiced at Joanna's birth 1, 30—17, 20
- 19, 10—52, 39
- the formation of angels described 4, 149
- the souls of the righteous are conducted by angels to
- realms of bliss 15, 14
- the triumphant shouts of angels 4, 155

- vision of angels, crowns, &c. 16, 37
 ——— seven angels 16, 10
 when good angels leave a man, bad ones take possession
 of him 60, 38
- ANGER**, a type of divine love and anger 30, 343
 the anger of God is kindled against the shepherds, &c.
 21, 35—1, 28—14, 94—20, 4—24; 45, 60—29, 174
- ANIMALS**, their natural sense, elucidated 56, 19
- ANONYMOUS**, an ignorant, impudent anonymous letter,
 22, 30—8, 93—10, 88—11, 97
 letters answered, 11, 66—8, 98—10, 89—11; 96, 101
 22, 32
 letter writers reprov'd. 11, 100—22, 33
- ANVIL**, England compared to the anvil that is hardened to
 the stroke. 23, 66—44, 59
- APOLLYON** and satan both answered 12, 33—11, 82
 and the devil both are cast 12, 54
 a voice said to Joanna, write Apollyon 11, 82
 informed of satan's deceit. 12, 55
 says a part of Joanna's writings came from the devil,
 11, 47
 says there is no dependance on God 11, 47
 the devil's friend disputes with Joanna 11, 44
- APOSTACY** of mankind, elucidated 7, 19
- APOSTLES** brought forward as the jury 50, 3
 ——— with the prophets as the grand
 jury 50, 11—50, 59
 knew not what they wrote, explained 35, 25
 opposed by the Jews 30, 217
 the Unitarian society are endeavouring to put away the
 prophets and the apostles 51, 5
 the witness which the *a.* bore of Christ, *exp.* 53, 584
- APOTHECARIES** sent for to attend Joanna .. 12, 57—12, 58
- APPARITIONS** shew that death is near, so heavenly visions
 shew that Christ's kingdom is near. 16, 24
- APPETITE**, Joanna's appetite is gone, *eluc.* 24, 127—31, 365
- APPLE**, an answer to those who said "the fall of man came
 only by eating of an apple." 14, 37
 disobedience concerning the apple, *exp.* 14, 37—46, 54
 the apple tree was shewn to thee. 29, 160
 trees in blossom, &c. a dream. 36, 98
- APRIL**, England shall know their dangers in March and
 April 20, 5—20, 15—27, 14
 the forty years were up in April, 1814 59, 38
- ARABIANS**, Jews or Gentiles, Greeks or Arabians, if they
 have *A.*'s faith, will be made one in Christ 62, 51
- ARCHDEACON**, and a Chancellor will blame *their* conduct,
 59, 37

- it is not out of love to the Lord that a man aspireth to be
 a bishop, a chancellor, an archdeacon, or a shepherd
 of the flock, it is their love to themselves, for they all
 preach for hire 12, 92
- ARCHES, the four arches represent the four quarters of the
 world. 14, 113
- ARGUMENTS concerning the peace, answered 14, 57
 ----- second Eve, explained... 36, 81
 for visible judgments 33, 531
 learned men to bring forward their arguments .. 3, 106
 of Joanna's friends concerning her prophecies, *ans.* 36, 80
- ARIANS and Atheists warned of the end 33, 532
 and Calvinists proved to be wrong by the Spirit of Truth
 32, 467—44, 48
 and make the Arians heart to shake.... 11, 85—61, 19
 are parting the Bible 57, 31
 Atheists and Deists have departed from the gospel 52, 41
 ----- will know there is a God.... 51, 4
 Atheists, puritanical Calvinists, Deists and philosophers
 reproved. 43, 22
 Calvinists and Romans, all wrong. 33, 513
 ----- placed and compared with
 Brothers. 47, 20
 Carpenter compared with the Arians 42, 210
 Christ is denied by the Arians. 47, 43
 deny the perfect union of the Trinity. 15, 39
 Deists, Atheists, Arians and Jews, will be convinced
 from Joanna's prophecies that Christ is an all-sufficient
 Saviour 62, 23
 disgrace the character and blaspheme the name of Christ,
 46, 84
 God's sword is drawn, and the Arians will be put to con-
 fusion 40, 126
 God will punish the Arians for denying the Holy Ghost
 28, 88
 having no knowledge of the truth, will not believe the
 truth 33, 508
 Jews, Deists, Atheists, Arians and Catholics, will have
 the truth proved the ensuing year 60, 47
 Joanna's remarks on the belief of the Arians, fully proves
 their inconsistency 32, 465
 observations concerning the *A.* 47, 48—32, 464—33, 508
 proved to be wrong in their ideas of the gospel, by Car-
 penter's fall, explained 40, 125
 preach against the Gospel 30, 221
 the Arians in your land do stand 36, 124
 the blasphemy of the Arians shewn 36, 107
 the belief of the Arians, elucidated 40, 126

- the mockery of the Arians and Calvinists 44, 48
the Spirit of Truth declares that the doctrine of the A.
and Calvinists came from the influence of the devil,
. 32, 470
the wrong judgment of the Arians shewn by the Spirit of
Truth 34, 48
thousands are become Arians 55, 8
will feel the displeasure of God 11, 85
Ark made to shew God's judgment 7, 43
mankind enjoyed life in the ark 7, 43
Noah was laughed at for building the a. 15, 44—32, 434
Noah's ark doth now appear . . 22, 61—9, 43—14, 47
of the covenant to preserve man, elucidated, 2. 62—23, 50
. 30, 202—36, 63
restored or brought back 7, 44
the sealing is a much greater preservation for man than
Noah's ark was 2, 63
Ark, all must come back to Noah's ark 9, 43
all that will be saved must come to the ark of the New
Covenant. 2, 62
as Noah was preserved in the Ark wherein the Spirit of
the Lord rested, so will he preserve those who long
for his Spirit to be within them. 30, 202
a type of the seal given by Joanna 7, 43
David bringing back the ark, was a type of the ark of the
New Covenant 34, 37
Joanna hath been informed every particular how to make
the Ark of the New Covenant that is between God
and man 30, 202
ARM of God near those who wish for help. 36, 44
round Joanna's neck, &c. a dream 25, 23
ARMOUR of God is the shield of faith, elucidated, 31, 352
. 2, 53—4, 190—23, 90
Taylor is called the armour bearer 14, 58
the shepherd must his armour wear 4, 167
we must put on the armour of God . . . 9, 27—23, 90
the sky with men in armour, &c. a dream, 1, 29—12, 49
. 17, 25—52, 44
ARMY, an army strong you may command 9, 27
an immense army coming out of the clouds, &c. a vision,
. 4, 169
of men pursuing the beast, a vision 4, 170
of the Lord are the sealed by faith . . . 12, 53, 4—172
of the Lord rode fast. 2, 56
the Lord's army must not join with those who are against
him 2, 56
ARROW, or dart and bow, explained 9, 4
the arrow of death fast will fly . . 20, 5—6, 268—8, 105

- ARTICLES, men must sign the articles for Christ's second coming before he comes 12, 91
 of the Church of England 50, 59
- ARTS and lies of satan, explained. 3, 105
 of the devil never last long 22, 47
- ASHAMED, when the Lord cometh in all his Father's glory he will be ashamed of those who are ashamed to sign for His Kingdom, and satan's power to be destroyed, 50, 28
 who Christ will be ashamed of, explained. 20, 19
 whoever is ashamed of God, God will be ashamed of them, explained 36, 41—20, 18
- ASHES, as the Bible hath been burnt, where will the ashes sink? 57, 61
 tread down the wicked as ashes under your feet, elucidated. 12, 101
- ASS, Christ's riding to Jerusalem on the colt of an ass, explained 53, 579—61, 42
 learned men judge Joanna's wisdom as simple as an ass, elucidated. 3, 139—61, 43
 the ass knoweth his master's crib, *exp.* ... 8, 80—48, 23
 the ass's colt must bind them to the choice vine, 20, 67
- ASSIZE, a trial before a judge of assize, elucidated, 3, 141
 on the judge of assize passing sentence. 24, 23
 the great assize for all draws near 23, 83
- ATHANASIUS, the creed of St. Athanasius paraphrased by the Lord. 2, 88
see elucidations of various lines, 1, 36—3; 107, 109, 113, 120—4; 146, 179—6, 262—8, 100—12, 38—14, 101— 15, 27—43, 75
- ATHEISTS, all the world were *A.* before the flood, 33, 531
 and Arians are come against the gospel 33, 532
 ———, warned of the end 33, 532
 and Deists warned 56, 23—43, 19
 a parable on the death of an Atheist 5, 209
 Arians and Deists have departed from the gospel 52, 41
 ——— will know there is a God 51, 4
 ———puritanical Calvinists, Deists, and philosophers, reprov'd 43, 22
 Deists, Arians, Atheists and Jews will be convinced from Joanna's prophecies that Christ is an all-sufficient saviour. 62, 23
 Hann compared to an Atheist 54, 20
 Jews, Deists, Atheists, Arians, and Catholics will have the truth proved the ensuing year 60, 47
 Joanna's first printer was an Atheist 9, 9
 Mayer compared to an Atheist 34, 57, 34, 59
 of professed Atheists, or naturalists 43; 21, 34

- satan said he would make Joanna an Atheist, if the Lord would permit him to try her faith 36, 70
- the answer of the Spirit to Atheists who say "there is no God to govern," and to others who judged "the Lord would never reveal any secrets to the poor" . . 36, 129
- the Atheist will be brought to the ground 63, 15
- the Deists and *A.* mockery of the gospel, *answ.* 63, 16
- ATONEMENT, there will be no more atonement, the debt is already paid 36, 42—62, 80
- ATTORNEY, a parable for the attorney-general .. 49, 40
- general's opinion of the 3d part of Paine's Age of Reason 56, 38
- pleadings of the attorney-general noticed 49, 40
- particularly directed how to examine the witnesses at Joanna's trial. 25, 11
- the attorney-general solicited to put a stop to swindling, 49, 40
- AUNT, Eastlake compared to Joanna's Aunt 23, 103
- AUTHOR, GOD is the author of Joanna's writings 3, 108
..... 1, 20—9; 43, 46—11, 94—21, 46—36, 8
- AWAKE, and from the dead of sin arise, 7, 11, 15, 15—
..... 17, 10—57, 66
- many that sleep in the earth shall awake, *exp.* .. 20, 49
- nothing will awaken the Ministers till P—is awakened to awaken them 59, 17
- AWFUL, all will see an awful day 4, 152—21, 44
- particulars concerning Joanna's awful trial 61, 24
- see also*, 4; 165, 174—6, 268—9, 47—14, 51—23, 92—
24, 5—25; 37, 91, 112—27; 6, 15—29; 184, 186, 189
..... 37, 62—41; 161, 167, 178—44, 56—58; 10, 12
- Judgments will come on, if the bishops do not awake and prove Joanna's calling from on high 59, 4
- AXE, Joanna hath laid the axe to the root, by her prayers, 17, 13
- placed by Garrett over his head, elucidated 26, 8
- the axe is laid unto the root, which is the devil, 17, 17
..... 2, 63—5, 223—11; 95, 126—24, 125—26, 11
- BAAL, the Lord declares that he hath more than 700 that will not bow a knee to Baal 17, 51
- BABEL, like Babel's builders all must fall, 14, 105—62, 33
..... 63, 15
- BABES, all must become like new born babes, 14, 66—8, 72
..... 14, 122
- and sucklings shall sing praises 3, 139
- appear like babes, and be made men 36, 106
- blessed promises revealed to babes 14, 94
- mankind reproved by a babe 14, 122
- will they now the babe despise 3, 119—62, 54—65 4

- BABYLON**, on Babylon being destroyed, and the blood of the martyrs avenged upon the Romans 36, 6
- BACKS**, with backs of brass appear 11, 48—24, 87
- BAD** and good fruit, explained 51, 18—2, 74—4, 149
 and good spirit, elucidated 14, 99
 the bad and good must meet at last 4, 153
 the Bishops set a bad pattern to mankind 21, 33
 wives must be put away 6, 270
- BALAAH** and the heathen nations, an important communication 43, 81
 condemned by Mayer as a false prophet 46, 40
 had a true vision concerning Moab and the children of Israel 39, 61
 prophecied of the end, explained 43, 83
- BALANCE**, Foley's dream of the balance, explained, 9, 41
 satan hath been weighed in the balance and found wanting 12, 37
 the mountain in the balance comes 2, 52
 When men's love for satan is weighed in the balance their love to him will be found wanting 50, 27
- BALL** of iron rolls from stair to stair 20, 3
- BALLOON**, the fire balloon shews how men will sport with fire 11, 84—11, 88
- BANDITTI**, dream of a banditti, &c. in a cavern .. 23, 25
- BANK**, dream of viewing the planets on a bank 12, 56
 ————— of the gourd thrown over the bank, &c. 12, 56
 the bank and the river explained 20, 50
- BANNER**, all must fight manfully of Christ's banner 14, 84
 the banner doth to all appear 29, 160
- BANNS**, 'tis time to publish the banns, or get the licence, 14, 6—61, 58
- BAPTISM** and confirmation, elucidated, 35, 8—35; 18, 19
 no man hath received the Holy Ghost by *b.* 35, 21
- BAPTISMAL** vow explained 3, 130—1, 16—12, 115—14, 84
- BARBARIANS**, the true Israel of God, whether Jews or Gentiles, Greeks or Barbarians, or whatsoever religion they profess, they must all come to the standard mentioned in Holy Writ. 17 5
- BARLEY**, men drink with barley or with satan's power, 36, 66
 the miracle of the five barley loaves. 33, 546
 the serpent in the barley field, explained 36, 59
 types of the wheat and barley, explained. 36, 63
 unbelievers compared to barley 36, 65
- BARK**, dumb dogs that will not bark, 8, 101—3, 124— 13; 25, 82—14, 61—59, 4—61, 46
- BARN**, dream of sweeping the barn floor, 1, 31

- BARREN, blessed is the barren womb 36, 81—3, 121
 5, 214—8, 73
 mountains to become fruitful 7, 16
 the barren womb alludes to the Gentiles 31, 339
 ——— woman to be made a joyful mother of children
 14, 54—65, 13
 ——— to keep house 29, 137
 the children of the barren woman to be taught of the
 Lord. 17, 17—18, 31—31, 341
- BARS of the grave shall burst open 7, 32
- BASE, a base born child is a reproach to a woman . . 63, 39
- BASKET, dream of the basket of birds, explained . . 3, 142
- BASIN broken by Joanna, a deep type for man, explained,
 23, 31—23, 34
- BASTARD, a bastard cannot be an heir 12, 47
 answer to Kenrick, who said, “ the Virgin Mary was a
 whore, and our Saviour a bastard,” 36, 106—57, 62
 62, 23
 the bastard race will be cut off 6, 269—7, 17
 the sixth spot was cast by saying “ He (Christ) from
 her a bastard came” 15, 35—20, 83
 will the b-astard nations hear the call 15, 43
- Bastard, William, money put into his hands for a bet,
 explained. 39; 92, 94, 95
- BATEMAN, Mary, her profligate character and conduct,
 52; 7, 8, 9, 10
 she and her husband received seals, and came in like
 thieves and robbers. 51, 17
- BATHSHEBA, then say a Bathsheba is come 24, 87
- BEACRAFT, Mary, gloves sent to Mr. & Mrs. Beacraft, 10, 81
 her testimony respecting the mission of Joanna . . 25, 78
- BEAM, hypocrites can see the mote, but wont discern the
 beam 20, 39—35, 40—53, 606
- BEAR, parable of the boy and the bear, *eluc.* . . . 36, 132
 the bear will destroy those who turn back 9, 41
 the furious bear shall meet *him* 13, 4
 they'll roar like bears or mourn like doves, 4, 172—14, 31
- BEAST, a boy turned himself into a beast, a dream, 2, 83
 all who join with satan, the beast, will be cut off, 37, 33
 an ill-formed beast on the continent, a vision. . . 4, 168
 army of men pursuing the beast 4, 170
 a type of the beasts at the dedication of Solomon's temple,
 elucidated 28, 35
 blood of bulls and goats being offered up, is a type and
 shadow of the beast, satan, being destroyed in the end,
 52, 17—29, 175—43, 78—59, 48
- Buonaparte the beast mentioned in the Revelations,
 15, 54—46; 16, 17, 38, 87—47, 60—49, 53—60, 35
 compared with the false prophets. 23, 83

- Christ will conquer the beast, and free man 4, 171
 Daniel's vision of beasts, elucidated 32, 401
 every beast shall humbly yield to man, 12, 40—7, 16—
 9, 43—14, 117—44, 35
 first a power to the beast is given 15, 47
 he that refuseth to sign for satan's destruction is a wor-
 shipper of the beast 35, 22
 men are worshipping Buonaparte the beast, instead of
 Christ 60, 35
 nations that worship the beast will fall 52, 44
 satan is the beast to be offered up for sin. 12, 116
 shewn Peter in vision, explained 30, 239
 sin and sorrow will remain till the power of the first
 beast is destroyed 46, 9
 the beast deceived them all. 26, 11
 ———— must surely die. 29, 181
 ———— on the continent denotes the devil. 9, 4
 ———— will be slain, explained, 29, 176—9, 4—19, 63
 28, 35—32; 392, 398
 the curse against those who worship the beast, explained,
 62, 72
 the fury of man compared to beasts 55, 23
 the horn of salvation will come to man when Christ
 cometh to slay the beast. 32, 392
 the power of the beast must fall before the man child,
 62, 71
BEAUTY, the beauty of Christ's kingdom, elucidated, 1, 37
 16; 7, 22—44, 35—61, 37
 the staff of beauty was cut off, elucidated 32, 450
BED, a bed is too short for a man to stretch himself on,
 explained 23, 63
 a figure put into Joanna's bed 12, 60
 dream, of being in bed near a stable, &c. 12, 110
 ———— of being in an open field, &c. 4, 161
 Joanna invisibly forced out of bed twice 12, 57
 ———— ordered to take up her bed and walk, elucidated
 24, 107—22, 78
 ———— ordered to set her house in order as her sick bed
 was sure 12, 56
 ———— sufferings in bed, explained 23, 33
 the shadow of Joanna being ill on her bed, *eluc.* 25, 86
 with white curtains drawn back 16, 38
BEDFORD, John, one of the twenty-four elders. . . . 25, 128
BEDLAM, satan's influence over mad people 61, 46
BEELZEBUB, let your beelzebub appear. 6, 261
 the Lord saith "it was not so great a sin to say he work-
 ed miracles through beelzebub the prince of devils, as
 it is to say Joanna's prophecies come from the devil,
 14, 103

- the Jews ordered to bring their beelzebub 10, 50
- BEES**, gather honey from every flower and bitter herb,
explained 34, 24
- BEGGARS**, a description of blind beggars 21, 8
now as a beggar I'll appear 36, 131
- BEGINNING**, the beginning a shadow of the end, explained
..... 30, 261
the word that was in the beginning, explained, 33, 547
..... 2, 50
- BELIAL**, God with Belial can't agree 8, 105
- BELIEFS**, different beliefs under the gospel, *exp.* 33, 509
- BELIEVE**, all who believè will be healed 33, 558
clothing will come for all the believers in Christ, 9, 39
fearful people are afraid of being deceived and therefore
will not believe 30, 264
- happy are those who believe before Joanna dies, because
they'll feel a peace of conscience, a rejoicing and hope
to see her again 25, 112
hardened sinners will not believe 54, 25
it is much better for those who never believed at all,
than it is for those who have believed, and now fall
back out of pride and vain glory 39, 64
men must believe in the gospel before they will believe
any visitation of the spirit of God 52, 41
not every spirit, but try the spirit, explained. . . . 57, 11
..... 14, 66—33, 485
- BELIEVERS**, a crown of glory for *b.* 7 34
admonished not to be struck with the blindness of others,
..... 47, 56
after the child is born and Joanna is recovered, directions
will be given how *b.* are to see her and the child 63, 70
an admonition or warning to *b.* 44, 59—2, 65—20, 15—
..... 39, 52—40, 133—43, 70—44, 62—56, 53
a commandment for *b.* and all the Gentiles 3, 124
list of sealed *b.* to appear before the throne of God, 16, 26
all will be cut off that are not true *b.* 15, 23
an address to be given by believers to mockers. . . 27, 13
an answer to be given by all the believers concerning the
fulfilment of the prophecies 27, 13
an important communication for believers who judge
their deliverance will come at Joanna's death, 37, 23
..... 41, 176
- an instructive parable for believers . . . 36, 134—44, 62
are all brothers and brides, 9, 45—8, 68—9; 41, 42, 46
..... 21, 82
are brothers of Christ, and he will make them Kings and
Princes unto God 8, 68
are called the friends of God 35, 32

- BELIEVERS are children of the King of Heaven . . 9, 17
 are disciples of Christ, 21, 30—6, 246—14, 95—18, 19
 19, 35—35, 34—62, 33
 are filled with raptures of joy, to hear the glad tidings
 that the Prince of Peace will now be born. . . 62, 41
 are Jacob's sons 30, 204
 are persecuted, unbelievers are not, explained . . 46, 84
 are the branches, Christ the vine. 12, 29
 are the children of Abraham by faith 20, 66
 are the chosen men 23, 108—30, 203
 are the ground that will receive the good seed . . 35, 56
 are the servants or reapers, to go forth and cut down the
 lies of mockers and unbelievers 36, 75
 are the sons of the living God 32, 407
 are the true Israel of God 17, 5—32, 408
 are to see the Spirit. 25, 107
 a type concerning believers 43, 94
 bear the mock of fools out of love to God, 60, 22—19, 34
 37, 40—54, 33—62, 77
 blessed promises for believers, 9; 41, 44—11, 61—12, 29
 12, 73—13, 20—14, 29—15; 28, 55—16, 54—21, 30
 23; 89, 95—24, 44—25, 122—29, 121—30, 265—
 44; 15, 35—51; 24, 39—62, 52
 called back to what is sealed up in the writings. . 58, 18
 can bring forward more solid truths from Joanna's writ-
 ings in 20 years, than Hearn can prove from the gospel
 hath been fulfilled in 1814 years 63, 26
 cannot agree together in all things, *till nature has its*
perfect change 32, 432
 casting off the Jews must enlighten believers . . 33, 490
 cautioned by the Spirit. 47, 56
 Christ is the true city of refuge for believers to fly to,
 29, 180
 ———— root, believers are the branches . . . 24, 39
 ———— will be the mighty Counsellor to *b*. 2, 46
 ———— crown believers 25, 83
 ———— make himself known among his disciples or
 believers *before* he takes Joanna out of the world,
 43, 66
 circled in God's throne. 11, 86
 clothing is the word of God 24, 104
 compared to doves. 16, 6
 ———— corn 44, 36—35, 55
 ———— feathered fowls. 3, 143
 ———— good fruit. 25, 147
 ———— water pots 58, 18—57, 48
 considered as mad men and fools 32, 408
 danger of believers falling back 39, 63

BELIEVERS, deliverance will come to believers at Joanna's death, provided she lives to see the end of the 15 years.....	37, 23
————— when Buonaparte is destroyed.....	2, 54
desired to read the "Warning to the World" again,	49, 72
different conduct of believers shewn	54, 14
equal to Joanna	9, 25
faith shewn and strengthened, 2, 68—6, 249—31, 346—	
.....	33, 569
first believers will be wondered at.....	32, 454
Foley's address to believers	37, 92
folly of those who draw wrong judgments.....	34, 34
God will defend true believers.....	12, 17
————— will feed <i>b.</i> if the famine comes.....	23, 110
God's protection to <i>b.</i> elucidated.....	6, 245
God's reward for believers, <i>eluc.</i>	44; 35, 41
God's Spirit will fall on true believers, 37, 23—4, 166—	
.....	41, 179—42, 213—44, 52
have nothing to fear	30, 265
have signed the bond for Christ's vineyard.....	12, 29
Hearn's saying that "the believers deny that salvation came only through the merits of Jesus Christ," <i>ans.</i>	
.....	63, 26
Joanna's awful trial will be like a harvest to believers elucidated.....	41, 167
————— life prolonged for the sake of true <i>b.</i> ...	37, 38
————— set as a sign for believers	36, 123
————— visitation will be felt by believers	34, 2
many believers are longing for Joanna's death, that they might see wonders.....	37, 36
must bear the fiery trial of persecution which satan works in the hearts of men	63, 12
must be careful to stand to the faith they profess,	39, 89
————— rejoicing when great judgments are near,	30, 267
————— call reason to their assistance	37, 40
must have their anchor fixed, and their faith sure, or they can never meet Joanna's awful trial	41, 161
must hunger and thirst after righteousness	33, 545
————— never complain.....	30, 206
————— not fear the storm	20, 93
————— now walk by faith and not by sight	33, 570
————— put on the shield of faith.....	31, 352
————— sign with all their hearts, or not at all	15, 22
————— stand and fight like princes.....	9, 17
————— by these women, J. T. and U.	21, 31
————— in true obedience to fulfil the scriptures,	40, 107
————— like soldiers	58, 12

BELIEVERS must suffer a Joseph's persecution, before they receive a Joseph's blessing	20, 66
——— for the Lord's sake	21, 27
mystery of the sealing great to believers, <i>exp.</i> ..	48, 6
none but believers can enter the kingdom.....	33, 495
no room for discord among believers	37, 25
not to fear the storm	2, 92
not to go to Joanna at present, <i>exp.</i>	63, 69
not to grieve for having drawn a wrong judgment concerning the words spoke to Joanna in 1792 ..	48, 20
not to receive the sacrament from Carpenter ..	38, 83
not to want bread, in case of famine	9, 31—23, 110
not to wax cold when afflictions come	44, 61
now may boldly stand	25, 38
obedient believers shall be Christ's disciples ..	9, 47
——— will be kept from harm	9, 41
offspring are sealed	13, 20
only have a part in Christ's death	36, 82
only to be sealed	27, 3
only will live and see satan or the powers of darkness chained down.....	15, 23
on the jealousy there would be among <i>b.</i> if all of them were to prophecy	37, 24
opinions concerning Pomeroy's death	57, 20
ordered to wait with patience the will of God,	30, 206
.....	63, 71
ought to be careful to stand to the faith they profess, and not be led away by the errors of others ..	39, 89
pardon of sin to true believers, elucidated	23, 95
placed like Isaac	5, 213
planted in Christ.....	9, 43
pondering of Joanna's heart concerning <i>b. ans.</i> ..	37, 23
reproved for drawing wrong judgments ..	49; 55, 71
robes of white shall appear for believers.....	16, 41
satan will pursue believers.....	23, 112
saving grace offered to all true believers.....	17, 12
sealed by the Holy Spirit of promise....	35, 7—32, 406
see the rapture and joy of believers when by faith the Prince of Peace is born in them	62; 62, 72
shall be called the children of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob,	12, 114
shall enjoy the love of God	20, 11
shall rejoice in tribulation	9, 31
shall see the end of sin and rejoice	32, 457
should consider what Joanna went through for ten years without any one to relieve her burthen	44, 63
should not disagree one with another	38, 7
sign for " the coming of the Lord Jesus Christ, to establish his kingdom in righteousness and peace" ..	63, 26

BELIEVERS, signs for believers only	44, 33
—— set for believers and unbelievers ---	42, 231—20, 2
some believers must die, to shame the devil, <i>exp.</i> —	20 76
the faith required of believers, <i>eluc.</i>	16, 54—62, 50
the destroying angel to pass by the door of believers,	3, 133—12, 116
the folly of believers in judging that all pain will be ta- ken from Joanna in child bearing, explained..	62, 39
—— some believers shewn	37, 38
the gates of hell cannot prevail against a true believer in Christ	14, 99
the mockery believers are to go through is rising high,	52, 35
the mother of believers is Joanna, who hath claimed the promise	28, 91
the names of the true believers are to stand upon the hand of the Lord	15, 22
the offspring of believers are sealed	13, 20
the power of Christ will be strong in believers ..	14, 87
there is a joy in believers that blunts the storm,	44, 63
the second Adam is come to redeem believers ..	14, 65
the sons of Jacob are the sons of believers	20, 66
the sting of death will be taken away from <i>b.</i> 14 ;	45, 109
the sword that shall cut the serpent down, hath been put into the hands of believers	8, 102
the tokens of love which came from believers are accep- table to the Lord	63, 56
to enjoy a happy nation in peace	9, 44
to hear the small still voice.....	44, 53—24, 52
to pray in their closets alone	39, 71
trials of every kind will come to believers before the end	44, 61
true believers compared to reapers to go forth and cut down the temptations of the devil, by the weapons of the word of God	36, 73
—— in Joanna's visitations compared to the seed of Joseph.....	41, 176
—— only will stand in the end	48, 7
—— will be filled with power to overcome their foes.....	15, 20
warmed and cautioned	39, 52—43, 70
what teachers and pastors can believers apply to for in- struction?	63, 20
when satan tempts believers to sin, they do the things they wish not to do, for they wish God to be all in all,	50, 27
where is the man that can contend with believers,	25, 10
who can condemn believers for relying on the word of God.....	53, 572

- BELIEVERS** who die will reign with Christ, 25, 38—44, 41
 52, 47
 who pray to be sealed are happy 3, 117
 will be crowned with glory, elucidated, 15, 12—44, 54
 fed with royal dainties 20, 68
 will be kept by the Lord from troubles when they come
 upon the land 29, 165
 ——— from their enemies by the angels of God,
 30, 271
 ——— pardoned 44, 15
 ——— persecuted 17, 45
 ——— protected, mockers will be punished 52, 45
 ——— to see the fulfilment of all that has
 been declared by the prophets 31, 383
 rewarded for their sufferings 21, 27
 ——— seen breathless and faint like hunted harts, 58, 12
 ——— sent to distant lands 20, 91
 ——— stumbled when God begins to set the mark of
 their high calling 19, 65
 ——— surrounded here 23, 07
 warned of dangers and kept from harm 9, 41
 will dwell in God, and God in them 30, 237
 ——— enjoy their God 15, 27
 ——— hear the message of death with joy 14, 46
 ——— increase 29, 142
 ——— prevent the fatal judgment of the famine. . 27, 12
 ——— rule the nations in the end 30, 270
 ——— see their names enrolled in glory to reign with
 their Lord 22, 53
 will stand secure, who speak often one to another of God's
 promises and fulfilments 32, 448
 wrong judgment of believers, explained 34, 34
- BELIEVETH**, he that believeth not in the promise made in
 the fall, cannot believe in his own salvation 19, 48
 ——— shall be saved, and he that
 believeth not shall be damned, *exp.* 19, 47
- BELINDA**, the parable of Belinda, &c. *exp.* 22, 26
- BELK**, Wm. one of the jury at Joanna's trial 25, 127
- BELL**, drums beating and bell ringing 24, 114
 the first *b.* to sound for England 14, 74
 the ringing of the bells in different parishes, a type of the
 7th and 8th days, explained 3, 127
- BELSHAZZAR** a type for days to come 12, 38
 satan answered from Belshazzar 12, 35
 the hand-writing that came against *B.* is a type of the
 hand-writing of men for the destruction of satan's
 kingdom 12, 55—17, 19—32, 386—50, 27
- BEREANS**, men should examine whether they are like the
B. or the Jews 52, 23

- BESLEY,—his false accusations against Joanna fully *ans.*
 63; 6, 10, 21
- BESOM, the *b* of destruction shall sweep them off, 12, 86
- BEST, the best wine is reserved for the last, 37, 28—55, 10
- BETHLEHEM, as in *B.* CHRIST will appear again .. 36, 131
 no more in *B.* doth the infant lay 15, 13—44, 56
- BETHESDA, people must be waiting for the moving of the
 spirit of GOD and the coming of their Lord to be healed,
 as they waited at the pool of *B.* to be healed of their
 infirmities, *exp.* 35, 36
- B. H. remarks on a book published by B. H. 31, 290
 ——— on texts quoted by him 31, 291
 ——— what he said concerning the sealing 31, 300
- BIBLE, all ordered to come to the bible. 14, 101
 all the bible is clear, and will be fulfilled, 7, 18—14, 95—
 15, 49—21, 29—22, 55—29, 134
 ——— stands on condition, *exp.* 25, 37
 and parables mocked by thousands. 37, 70
 a pen put into the bible 3, 121—14, 53—36, 95
 a true looking-glass for man, 28, 28—30, 218—32, 442—
 52, 3
 as P— did by Joanna's writings, so are men doing by the
 bible 57, 31
 as the bible hath been burnt here, where will the ashes
 sink? 57, 61—14, 2, 101
 by the Revelations all the bible will be explained, 14, 89
 30, 265
 compared to a sun-dial. 37, 29
 compare your bible with the times. 36, 10
 Christ now will prove the bible true 15, 17
 deeply weigh your bible through 19, 59
 denied and despised. 14, 77—23, 35—24, 123
 every man's likeness may be seen in the bible .. 28, 28
 ——— that denies the bible is a liar 14, 95
 ——— mystery of the bible laid open 32, 448
 foundation of the Lord laid in the bible, *exp.* 28, 14
 fulfilled by CHRIST's kingdom, *exp.* 32, 457
 full of types and shadows. 36, 45
 human laws compared to the bible. 32, 411
 Jews ordered to read their bible and see who was cru-
 cified 6, 267
 Joanna objected to, because her name is not mentioned
 in the bible, explained 50, 15
 ——— proves the truth of the *b.* from the fall of Adam,
 17, 13
 ———'s mission proved from the bible. 12, 117
 ——— writings and the *b.* were made by the same
 spirit, 11, 113—12, 109—27; 5, 9, 13

BIBLE is near the end	16, 1
knowledge of the <i>b.</i> sealed from man	31, 336
laid plain before man	31, 346
learned men must begin to throw open the <i>b.</i> ..	11, 109
living words in the bible, elucidated	22, 22
made clear to every eye	30, 243
—— false by the shepherds	31, 350
men have made the bible, like a rope of sand that cannot join together	21, 47
men judge the bible false	14, 105
men must discern their bible, if they will learn wisdom,	52, 40
men ordered to study and see the fulfilment of the bible prophecies concerning our Saviour	3, 123
men's observations brought to the bible	27, 13
men will find their error when the bible breaks, ..	9, 43
mocked and turned to ridicule, 28, 28—20, 82—29, 174	
mysteries of the bible, will be brought to light ..	22, 2
no man who has written against Joanna believes in the bible	33, 504
not believed nor understood by men ..	33, 504, 54, 26
no smuggling words in the bible	22, 22
parable of the bible, elucidated	34, 18
prophecies spoken by Joanna; more plain to be under- stood than the bible	27, 6
read and examine your bible	17, 20
satan says Joanna's writings are like the bible ..	11, 11
scarce one part out of twenty in the bible is taken notice of by man	42, 222
seal not up the sayings of the bible	5, 231
some make the bible a broken book	12, 96
speaks of the redemption in the spirit	17, 7
the bible compared to a bond that is not cancelled, ..	17, 39
—— does not err	8, 70
—— hath been a stone of stumbling to some,	1, 50
the bible is as great a mystery to man as Joanna's writ- ings are	36; 15, 27
—— a warning to mankind	29, 156
—— denied by the devil	62, 77
—— forgotten by all the sons of men	62, 77
—— like Joanna's writings, one part fulfilled, the other hastening on	17, 39
—— nonsense to human wisdom, <i>eluc.</i>	31, 350
—— must be fully proved	30, 244
—— now is hastening on	12, 102
—— stands a looking glass for all	52, 21
—— thrown open and explained, which stands in figures for the end	62, 17—2, 62—37, 11

BIBLE was first penned by prophecies	14, 77
——— will enable us to contend with all men..	20, 92
——— with the future destinies of nations have been revealed to Joanna.....	1, 16
the clergy know no more of the bible than they do of Joanna's writings	24, 124
the manner in which different sects wrest the bible, elucidated	33, 511
the meaning of the bible will be thrown open ..	3, 104
the prophecies of the bible placed backward	8, 58
the prophets throughout the bible were inspired by the same spirit as Joanna	2, 75—5, 234
the records of the bible are now fulfilling	1, 43
the sealing to bring all men to the bible	27, 3
the shepherds make the bible a song	12, 82
the spirit of the Lord is come to throw open the bible to all men	20, 96
the treasures of the bible shewn	16, 7
the true bread for man is the bible	36, 73
the truth of the bible proved, 14, 90—17, 42—25, 100	
the will of a dead man compared to the bible ..	32, 448
those who cannot understand Joanna's prophecies referred to those of the bible	3, 114
when God calls forth the bible what answer will unbelievers give.....	1, 17
when satan is chained down, then every mystery of the bible will be revealed	3, 114
who can claim the promise, that will not see the bible,	29, 184
why the sins of David,—of Jacob's sons—of Solomon—of Kings—of Lot's daughters, &c. were ordered to be penned in the bible, explained.....	23, 103
BILL , here's the bill that now must be applied	12, 20
satan saith "he'll bring in a bill against God, and shame him to his face".....	11, 29
some particulars concerning bills of exchange ..	49, 10
.....	49; 12, 17, 56, 57
the bill is found against satan	14, 27
the Lord saith the bill is put in by his friends to have the truth fairly proved	21, 45
BINDING of the strong man, elucidated	50, 18
the binding of satan, elucidated	19, 23
BIRD between the shutters and the glass compared to Carpenter	41, 163
dream of the bird with large brass and gilded feathers,	1, 32
Joanna compared to the little bird, that plucked the feathers of the great ones	1, 2

- Peter is flown like the bird 5, 218
 the great and little bird, elucidated 1, 2
 the wings of a bird, elucidated. 31, 4
- BIRD, Mary, her deposition respecting Joanna's mission,
 25, 70
- BIRDS, as birds are confined by a cage, so the Lord may
 be confined by prayer, elucidated 15, 27
 dream of a basket of birds, that became like little chil-
 dren 3, 143—9, 21—20, 26
 ——— of stars like a flock of birds, &c. 5, 130
 the singing of the birds shall come, 12, 107—9, 6—
 29, 156
- BIRMINGHAM, an answer to the Jews of B. 62, 4
 letter to Foley in the B. paper. 52, 38
- BIRTH, all are ordered to judge their birth, *eluc.* 16, 42
 Angels rejoiced at Joanna's birth, 17, 20—1, 39—19, 10
 he that sells his birth-right will lose his reward, 7, 33
 none must despise the infant's birth 61, 57
 satan sold his birth-right in heaven 7, 33
 signs and wonders seen at Christ's birth, explained, 47, 14
 the first and second birth, elucidated, 61, 8—14, 64—33,
 552
 the Saviour embraced Joanna at her birth 1, 30
 the second birth must take place on earth . . . 61, 35
- BISUOP, Noah, Joanna's first lover, 24; 27, 32, 40, 63
 36; 61, 63
- BISHOP, a letter to the bishop of Exeter (1799) . . . 6, 239
 death of bishop Buller foretold, 3d June, 1796 . . 20, 4
 20, 27—21, 17—54, 11
 false accusations concerning the death of bishop Buller,
 39, 92
 Hann nor the bishop cant explain the bible. . 54, 20
 it is not in love to the Lord that a man aspireth to be a
 bishop 12 92
 Sharp's letter to the B. of London, June, 1804, 22, 20
 the bishop's answer. 22, 30—21, 33
- BISHOPS, a lesson for bishops 18, 29
 a letter of prophecy and warning for the bishops, Morn-
 ing Herald, Monday, Nov. 29, 1813 59, 41
 all the bishops have been written to, to investigate
 Joanna's writings 28, 49
 ——— in England, nor all the learned men
 upon earth cannot be competent judges of the scrip-
 tures before the power of Christ is seen in the Bride-
 groom 61, 30
 an appeal to the bishops and clergy 28 3
 and clergy entreated to examine and prove the truth of
 Joanna's writings 23, 39

- BISHOPS and clergy fed like fat horses to the full. . . 23, 40
 and clergy preach for hire 12, 92
 an enquiry concerning the bishops 30, 220
 and priests ordered to awake. 14, 52—1, 28
 and religious societies admit Joanna's *ris.* to be true, 44, 58
 are empowered to examine the *ris.* of Joanna . . 58, 115
 a reproof to the bishops 21, 33
 a warning sent to the bishops and clergy in 1804, 23, 59
 a warning to the bishops, Morning Herald, Nov. 9, 1813,
 59, 6
 begin from the King and go to the bishops, *exp.* 64, 8
 called upon by the Lord to exercise their power, 59, 42
 have any of the bishops or rulers believed. 30, 220
 have never tried to stop Joanna 28, 5
 if the bishops are willing and obedient they shall eat of
 the good of the land—but if they refuse and rebel,
 they shall be devoured with the sword 58, 116
 if the bishops do not awake and prove this calling from
 on high, awful judgments will come on 59, 4
 if the bishops have any love for their king and country,
 as they have owned the cause of their troubles, let them
 try to remove the effect. 21 23
 if Joanna is confined one year through the *b.* neglect, in
 one year the Lord will cut them off . . 59, 6—63, 50
 Joanna affirms to the world that she has the full consent
 of the *b.* to publish that her calling is of God, 28, 3
 Joanna is ordered to warn the bishops and clergy, 21, 1
 — offers to destroy all her works, if the bishops
 prove it is blasphemy 28, 3
 — ordered to send to the bishops 57, 58
 letters, ordered to be printed 21, 1—20, 18
 no marriage must take place till all is tried and granted
 by the bishops as judges, the clergy as grand jury, and
 24 of Joanna's friends 58, 7
 no man must go to Joanna, except him whom she hath
 chosen to be her judge, or any of the bishops, 58, 115
 one minister only to come forward with the bishops, ex-
 plained. 63, 72
 ordered to mark the lesson, Isa. xxviii. 21; 2, 18
 set a bad pattern to mankind 21, 33
 signs set for the bishops. 59, 6—63, 52
 the bishops, and clergy in general, have been particularly
 invited to search into Joanna's writings. 25, 3
 the bishops and P— invited to come forward. . . . 59, 4
 — are applied to, to judge between the Rev.
 Mr. P— and Joanna. 59, 7
 — are called upon to judge between the shep-
 herd and sheep 59, 7

- BISHOPS**, the bishop's death, Joanna's fits, &c. 36, 118
 ————— have refused to come forward, or to send to
 Mr. P—y 59, 45
 ————— having refused to come forward, are now for-
 bid, till Joanna hath received P—'s answer . . 59, 48
 the centurion will be found among the bishops . . 58, 115
 (see Ez. viii. 16, 17, 18.)
 the conduct of the bishops answered by the Lord, 59, 45
 the Lord caused his servants to err, for ends they do not
 know, *exp.* 63, 51
 the marriage being granted by the bishops. 63, 46
 the silence of the bishops prove God hath spoken, 28, 5
 the threatenings are severe to the bishops, if they refuse
 to search into the truth. 61, 49
 ————— of the Lord are severe to the bishops, if
 they do not call the clergy together, and let the cause
 be fairly tried who is the true prophet 21, 41
 the whole nation stands in danger of utter ruin, for the
 neglect of the bishops 21, 35
 when the visitation is allowed by the bishops, they will
 know that her name is spiritual, but the marriage is
 temporal. 58, 7
 wish for nothing but grandeur. 28, 5
 written to and warned by Joanna 21, 18
 see **CLERGY, MINISTERS, PRIESTS, and SHEPHERDS.**
- BITTER**, believers must taste of the bitters 36, 50
 mankind will have bitters to drink 24, 60
- BLACK**, a black cloud seen over London 36, 22
 a black standing by a flag, &c. a vision 15, 36
 Cain was the first black 15, 41
 cap worn by the judge, to pass sentence of death, elu-
 cidated 11, 87
 compared to satan. 15, 42
 horses compared to judges 11, 87
 the black prince not to reign, 22, 6
- BLASPHEMY**, all sin and *b.* the Lord will clear 14, 98
 boasters of religion call the word of God *b.* 62, 24
 Christ was condemned for blasphemy. 6, 281
 England is full of blasphemy 21, 39
 infidelity and *b.* is increasing to bring men like the ante-
 diluvian world 61, 31
 Joanna ordered to attend the mayor of Exeter, to answer
 for blasphemy, which they said she had published in
 handbills. 10, 74
 ————— pen satan's blasphemy. 34, 60
 ————— to be tried for the blasphemies contained in the
 Disputes. 15, 34
 of men who said Joanna's writings came from the devil,
 answered 14, 102

- BLASPHEMY** of satan against God and CHRIST, 1, 33—
 11; 5, 12, 25, 26, 29, 31, 45, 47, 48, 50, 56, 67, 81
 of the nations provoke God..... 1, 35
 of the 11th book men must judge....., 14, 126
 the brasen serpent was a type of Christ being condemned
 for blasphemy, elucidated 52, 27
 there is no blasphemy in Joanna's writings, except against
 the accuser of mankind 34, 60
 the world at large are speaking blasphemy and lies in the
 name of the LORD..... 52, 33
 those who commit blasphemy through ignorance may
 now fly to CHRIST for refuge 29, 180
 thousands are guilty of blasphemy..... 31, 373
 what *b.* must be in Joanna the Jews will answer, 24, 78
- BLASPHEMERS** warned and cautioned, 57; 62, 64—62, 53,
 63, 21
- BLEED**, tis for the woman all must bleed..... 14, 108
- BLESSED** are they that mourn, for they shall be comforted,
 explained 25, 81
 changes will take place..... 60, 47
 promises revealed to babes 14, 94—13, 20—16, 54
- BLESSING**, a blessing promised to England 36, 62
 all the blessings of God are conditional, 39, 60—63, 62
 enjoyed by those who believe the scriptures, *eluc.* 56, 44
 of Jacob, and curse of Esau, *eluc.* 7, 32—32, 436
 or judgments are fixed for this nation 59, 6
 promised to the seed of Abraham 50, 15
 “prove me, now, saith the Lord, and try if I will not
 shower down blessings upon you,” 1, 18—28, 19
 satan cannot command one blessing 11, 38
 that will come in “*the five years*” 55, 24
 the *b.* given to Isaac shall rest upon mankind .. 7, 33
 the promised blessing 7, 44
 what blessings have been withheld from England, 27, 14
- BLIND**, all men are totally blind..... 2, 87—5, 224
 a type of the man born blind 3, 114
 beggars have no wish to have their eyes opened.. 21, 8
 England is a blind nation..... 5, 225—21, 32
 fallen man is blind to the honour of God 30, 285
 guides commanded to read their bibles..... 32, 407
 men are blind to the second advent 31, 351
 ————— knowledge of God 33, 569
 open your eyes ye blind, unstop your ears ye deaf,
 8, 98—17, 16—32, 449—35, 29
 shepherds do appear 24, 106—31, 373
 state of man born under the fall, explained.... 30, 229
 the blind must find the light, 30, 229—3, 98—7; 14, 16,
 15, 51—16, 43—25; 20, 22—32, 399—55, 29

- BLIND**, the clergy are compared to the blind leading the blind, . . . 8, 69—12, 6—23; 58, 66—24, 122—63, 22
the parable of the man born blind, elucidated . . . 21, 7
the present age as blind as the first, 52, 5
Men's blindness concerning the scriptures, *exp.* 55, 29—
. 30, 271—33, 562—36, 27—47, 56
the blindness of the clergy, explained. . . . 21, 8—30, 271
the blindness of the Jews and others, explained, 35, 45,
. 35; 20, 52—50, 73—61, 45
the type of the blindness of man, elucidated. . . . 33, 565
- BLISS**, satan hath robbed man of every bliss, 11, 99
the woman, Joanna, must complete man's bliss, 9; 43, 47
. 12, 69
- BLOOD**, as the blood of Abel crieth for vengeance, so the
blood of Christ crieth for reconciliation, 59, 49—17, 21
God's sword is drawn and dipped in blood, 3, 109—14, 57
hounds hunting a lady and gentleman 49, 27
like rain will run. 3, 110—9, 37—57, 66
of bulls and goats being offered up is a type and shadow
of the beast, satan, being destroyed in the end, 52, 17
— on the door posts, a type of the seals,
. 12; 13, 116—19, 17—20, 78
the blood of Christ was shed as an earnest to purchase
the kingdom 50, 69
— the nation would be on Joanna's head if she
were to keep silence. 14, 32
— is on the head of the shepherds,
. 20; 64, 100
the cleansing blood must come from the woman, 5, 223
the error of the French fighting in blood, *eluc.* . . . 44, 38
the moon shall be turned into blood 13, 6—14, 83
types of the hyssop and blood, explained 29, 177
water and blood must set us free 23, 93—24, 118
whosoever sheddeth man's blood, by man shall his blood
be shed, elucidated 11, 62
- BLOOM**, in the bloom of youth all will appear 4, 153
- BLOSSOM**, every bud in blossom soon shall be 15, 26
if the thorn blossoms at Christmas, at Christmas the
Lord's blossom shall appear 12, 4
- BLOT**, a blot ordered to be marked in the writing, 8, 106
- BLOWN**, the horn of salvation is blown to all them that
are waiting the coming of the Lord. . . 22, 60—37, 47
- BLUE** is an emblem of truth, 14, 114—15, 7
robes of white, with blue are seen 16, 40
- BLUSH**, some will blush to see their names 11, 66
- BOAST** not against the branches. 33, 490—42, 222
strong men must not boast of their strength 52, 30
- BOASTERS** in religion warned and admonished, 4, 185
. 10, 90—29, 110—58, 76—62, 24

- BOASTING fools admonished and cautioned, 4, 187—8, 101
 of England, in September, 1808 51, 6
 pharisees admonished 25, 25
 the wisdom of boasting men will be trodden down, 61, 45
- BODY, the body the Lord will raise up is the Spirit of
 Truth, explained 62, 34
 what becomes of the soul after it leaves the body,
 elucidated 11, 109
- BOG, chaos compared to a bog 12, 8
- BOILED, parable of the boiled eggs 14, 15
- BOLTED, the bolted doors are open here, explained 17, 54
- BOLUS, letter to the printer of the *Bolus* 26, 20
- BONAPARTE, a type of his boasting power, *exp.* .. 49, 67
 chapters placed by the Jews as alluding to *B.* .. 51, 43
com. respecting *B.* and the wars, "refused".... 58, 113
 compared to Sennacherib, 15, 54—46; 16, 87—47, 60
 49, 54—62, 73
 declared Emperor of France, May 1806..... 44, 23
 ——— to be the beast mentioned in the Revelations,
 4, 170—15, 54—46; 17, 38, 87—49, 53
 deliverance will come to believers when Bonaparte is
 destroyed 2 54
 enumerates his victories in June 1807 49, 69
 hath the power of the beast or devil given to him,
 15, 54—47, 60
 his boasting power destroyed, like Sennacherib's, 62, 73
 his conquering power, explained..... 60, 34
 his eighty-second bulletin 49, 67
 his power was not weakened by man, but by the weather,
 in Russia 60, 36
 his preparations to come to England 42, 205
 if Buonaparte comes to England he will be destroyed by
 the sealed people, 15, 55—20, 12—22; 26, 70—36, 133
 if Bonaparte is not slain by the sword of war; he will be
 destroyed by the French people, if he remains long in
 France 20, 48
- Joanna hath by mockers been called "*B.*'s brother," 20, 74
 ——— having noticed the tyranny of Bonaparte, which
 she said if true, the French nation must be in the
 most deplorable state, and may merit heavy judg-
 ments: therefore the lifting up of the hands for the
 will of the Lord to be done, was a sign that the three
 years' famine was averted from England, and to pass
 over to France 25, 96
- Joanna's writings will be seen after the death of *B.* 16, 60
- Mayer's report concerning Bonaparte 46, 96
- must fall like John the Baptist did, when the Lord's
 appointed time is come 16, 60—60, 35
- or the beast on the continent, denotes the devil, 7, 4

- BONAPARTE** prevented by the Almighty from coming to England 42, 205
 prophecies concerning Bonaparte and the French nation, 62, 80—63, 53
 said no power was superior to his own 62, 72
 Satan's power given to Bonaparte 15, 54
 see the truths concerning Bonaparte, explained, 62, 70
 the beast *B.* had his power given him for a time, *exp.* 62, 68
 the destruction of Bonaparte will bring in the kingdom of Christ 34, 53
 ———— France, or peace with Bonaparte, will not bring the nations to rest 34, 61
 the fall of *B.* will shew howsatan is to be destroyed, 16, 61
 the manner Bonaparte would go on to conquer, was published by Joanna 50, 3
 the methodist preacher who said he would pray. Bonaparte dead, answered 60, 34
 the power Bonaparte would have to conquer the nations, hath been foretold 52, 30
 the pride of *B.* is swelled to the highest pitch .. 17, 49
 the sealed must pray for *B.*'s or satan's death, 15, 54
 the spirit hath said to Joanna, if thou art the *WOMAN* mentioned in the Revelations tobring the *MAN-CHILD* into the world, then Bonaparte is the *BEAST* in the Revelations, whom the Jews have worshipped, 61, 32
 the type and shadow of Bonaparte offering to make peace, explained 49, 68
 were Bonaparte and his followers destroyed to-morrow, sin and sorrow would remain the same, if the power of the first beast be not destroyed 46, 9
 what Bonaparte's end will be hath been revealed, 60, 35
 when conquered, renounced the throne of France and Italy, 6th of April, 1814, answered 62, 67
 will destroy the heads of nations, and he himself will be trodden down 15, 47
 will go on conquering and to conquer, until the *LORD*'s appointed time cuts him off 60, 35
 [See *BEAST*.]

- BOND**, believers have signed the bond to bring Christ's vineyard 12, 29
 as the bond seals man's redemption, so shall the bond seal satan's destruction 20, 76
 Christ's children must agree to have their mothers' bond, 18, 43
 explanation of the bond and jointure 18, 40
 my daughter now shall gain the land, and all that are in bond with her 24, 105

- BOND** of marriage, how broken with regard to satan, 11, 76
 satan's doom is sealed in the bond 19, 25
 the bible compared to a bond that is not cancelled, 17, 39
 the bond is made and signed by man 19, 7
 ————— to loose man and bind satan .. 19, 45
 will you give up your mother's bond and jointure? 18, 41
- BONDAGE**, husbands keep their wives in bondage, 15, 18
- BONDMEN** and bondmaids under the fall, explained, 36, 37
 to be cast out 7, 17
- BONDWOMEN** are those under the fall 36, 37
 the bondwoman shall be cast out 12, 69
 the son of the *b.* shall not be heir with the son of the
 free, *exp.* ... 25, 87—26, 15—44, 47—46, 43—65, 23
- BONE**, a *b.* of him shall not be broken, *eluc.* 14, 69—17, 59
 behold the bone that lives so strong in faith 44, 55
 dry bones must now begin to live, 15, 14—3, 117—44, 54
 no men can be perfect until the bone is returned to them
 again, 1, 36—3 117—4, 146—5, 223—8; 73, 76, 77
 9, 6—14, 40—36, 58—44, 56—58, 25—65; 7, 13, 31
 of Christ must come to the woman 6, 278—65, 5
 the bones shall crush the serpent's head. 36, 105
 the bone taken from man, elucidated, .. 6, 277—17, 52
 why taken from man 8, 72
- Book**, a certain number of books to be printed ... 9, 48
 all will find the book of life 9, 47—10, 64
 and soon thy book shall make him fall 22, 74
 blot them out of the book of life 49, 9
 Dowland's book to be put in print 39, 59
 Joanna's *b.* to contain a certain number of pages 9, 48
 ————— will be given to those who cannot buy, 6, 267
 ————— to print 1000 of each vol. at first, 9, 17—9, 47
 Joanna will be shewn the sealed *b.* in heaven, 25, 100
 25, 140
 it will be fatal for man if Brothers is not freed and
 brought forward to answer for his book 13, 15
 of remembrance before the Lord 12, 6
 of sealed prophecies ordered to be stopped printing at
 the 58th page, explained 14, 50
 ordered to be sealed 5, 230
 ————— sent for the Jews to examine. 61, 63
 printed against the Gospel, explained. 57, 31
 published by Brothers under the influence of the devil,
 13, 16
 reasons for altering the book. 21, 3
 remarks on a book published against Joanna at Halifax,
 35, 5
 remarks on B. H.'s book 31, 290
 sealed for man's redemption 7, 54

- Book, song books sell better than religious books... 11, 9
the blasphemy of the 11th *b.* must be judged 14, 126
the books are opened, and what is there written the
angels penned, and all is enrolled in heaven... 15, 37
———— now Christ says for all 15, 16
———— is sealed in heaven and earth 7, 54
———— must all be brought to God 16, 33
———— of Moses are types and shadows of the end,
..... 43, 81—37, 71
———— sealed by Daniel is now begun to be sealed, 20, 49
the horror and misery felt by Joanna on account of her
book being placed wroug, explained 24, 12
the meaning of the book of life, elucidated 10, 64
the mystery concerning Joanna's books..... 9, 47
———— of two books sealed together..... 10, 57
the 6000, or 6th book to end the strife 9, 47
the word of God is the book of life 17, 9
when thy book is gone abroad 11, 88
with seven seals put into P—'s hand 14, 13
written by them. on Jonathan Bulkeley, visited by the
devil, must appear against unbelievers 45, 19
BOOTH, William, one of the 24 elders 25, 128
BORN, all as new born babes become 14, 66 11, 122—14,
..... 64—33, 550—53, 9
he that was *b.* after the flesh has always persecuted him
that was born after the spirit 52, 1
of the spirit, elucidated 18, 18—30, 213—62, 61
BOTTLE, breaking of the bottle, explained 34 33
parable of the empty bottle..... 22, 69—43, 68
new and old bottles, elucidated 8, 103—12, 106
the clergy compared to empty bottles explained 22, 69
the old bottles all will burst 44, 43
BOTTOMLESS, satan's gone to heat the Bottomless Pit, 11, 44
the key of the bottomless pit 7, 32—10, 82
BOUND, satan shall be bound by his own words .. 12, 48
what's bound on earth is bound in heaven, 7, 54—12, 115
..... 19, 44
Bow and arrow or dart, explained 9, 4
beware how you draw your bow at a venture .. 28, 21
Christ will bow to those who bow to him..... 15, 25
fixed in the clouds 9, 4—30, 203
men's hearts shall bow or break 2, 87
BOWL, vision of the candle, ring, hand, bowl, &c... 61, 5
Box compared to sealed writings..... 16, 8
Joanna's writings nailed up in a box 1, 21—9, 9
not permitted to be opened before the child was brought
in, explained 61, 23
of ointment now is come 9, 26—9, 40

- Box of sealed writings opened 25, 55
of seals when broken all will wonder. 9, 47
- Box, fable of the boy and the bear, *exp.* 36, 132
the spiritual eyes of a boy opened 16, 24
- BRADLEY, C. from his letter, "the Jews consider Christ is
still on the cross as a guilty malefactor," *ans.* .. 62, 28
his letter concerning the Jew who said "if the Messiah
was good news for them, it would be bad news for
the Christians," answered. 62, 12
- BRAMBLE, no bramble shall be found 9, 43
satan as king compared to the bramble. . 12, 30—12, 28
- BRAN, nothing but bran is here, they have all refused the
good 24, 119
the pigs may eat the bran. 12, 84
- BRANCH, Christ is the vine, Joanna the branch. 23, 78
how can the branch grow out of the roots without the
spirit and the bride 61; 16, 39
the branch grafted in the vine, elucidated 33, 518
——— must spring from the root, *eluc.* 61, 39
the Lord will plant a different branch in man .. 9, 43
the natural branch, how cast. 14, 66—22, 68
the olive branch shall appear 7, 44
the second branch can never fall. 15, 25—65, 15
- BRANCHES, all the branches will be planted in Christ, 9, 43
..... 12, 29—24, 29—29, 156—33, 519—61, 40
all the withered branches will be cut off. 23 22
boast not against the branches, *eluc.*... 33, 490—42, 222
the growth of the branches, explained. 33, 518
the Jews are the branches that stood out through unbe-
lief, elucidated. 33, 491
the natural branch did fail 3, 101
the Romans are branches that will be pruned .. 33, 518
the root of evil cannot be destroyed while the branches
appear 32, 447
why the branches must be pruned or cut down, eluci-
dated. 33, 525—24, 119
- BRANDON, William, a *com.* concerning him 41, 145
hath lied unto the Holy Ghost 41, 153
his letter to Joanna 41; 146, 150
Joanna's letter to him. 41, 147
one of the 24 elders 25, 128
refuseth the invitation of the Lord 41, 146
- BRASS, bird with feathers of brass 1, 2
- BRAZEN, all must see the brazen serpent .. 7; 44, 52, 27
mystery of the brazen serpent. . 7, 43—23, 49—32, 413
the various types of the brazen serpent explained, 2, 90
3, 127—6; 260, 281—9; 47, 50—21; 10, 38—32, 414
..... 52; 27, 28

- BREAD** and wine to be kept in remembrance of Christ, elucidated. 24, 121
- believers are not to want bread 9, 31—23, 119
- God's word is the bread of life for all, *exp.* 24; 118, 117, 126—29, 165—30, 208—31, 365—33; 54, 544
- Joanna's appetite is gone from bread. . 31, 365—43, 93
- writings are the true bread. 9, 46
- men will rise and complain for want of bread . . 14, 81
- see 20, 35—23, 107—36; 50, 51, 114, 130—44, 16
- the bread of life is come down to man. 20, 68
- the bread is on the waters cast, explained, 29, 165—5, 199
- the high price of bread mentioned 17, 33
- they shall find Me in the breaking bread 14, 83
- BREAK**, it will be more fatal for those who break their seals than it was for Adam to eat the forbidden fruit, 19, 8, 19, 50
- BREAST**, ten thousand daggers planted in Joanna's breast, 23, 43
- BRETHREN** against brethren will arise . . 17, 33—41, 20
- every kindness that is done to My brethren where My visitation is, is done to Me 35, 39
- Joanna, as a sister, warns her brethren that Christ is near at hand 5, 199
- BRICE**, his mockery of the gospel, &c. 63; 6, 8, 19
- BRICKS**, the red bricks appear 12, 110
- BRIDE** adorned with jewels 2, 50
- and bridegroom. 3, 100—13, 21—32, 461—33, 556
- and by the bride I'll join them all 1, 45—3, 121
- and church 47, 62—31, 344—33; 500, 558
- and evening star 2, 59—58, 26
- and husband a type of the spirit and bride, 14, 42
- and mother, beautifully elucidated, 14; 95, 107—28, 88 58, 8—65; 15, 24
- he that hath the *b.* is bridegroom, 32, 461—61, 10—63, 38
- invitation from the spirit and the bride 44, 51
- mystery of the bride, elucidated, 9, 40—11, 91—14, 102
- satan wants to rob Christ of the *b.* 6, 251—11, 51—11, 61
- the spirit and the bride are come, 3 131—9, 47—12, 105 . . . 16, 69—30, 261—57, 42—62, 36—65; 9, 11, 26
- one. 5, 333—20, 87
- must invite us to take of the waters of life freely, explained 53, 594
- testify of the end. 31, 344
- the spirit is in the Bride 44, 51
- to be the bride is to claim the promise, 28, 87—30, 257
- true obedience is a shadow of the spiritual *b.* 26, 8—9, 26
- who is the bride, explained. 3, 99—14, 42—36, 39
- 58, 7—61, 59

- BRIDEGROOM**, as a *b.* Christ will come at last . . . 61, 5
 Christ's second coming is compared to the bridegroom
 and the root of David . . . 61, 40
 he that hath the bride is the *b.* 32, 461—33, 556—64, 7
 none but those who sign can enter in with the *b.* 16, 28
 now give your names for the bridegroom . . . 14, 67
 prepare your oil, for the bridegroom is coming, 14, 69,
 . . . 1, 45—3, 121—9, 27—13, 21—23, 51
 thy judge may enquire, "If thou art the bride, who is
 the bridegroom?" . . . 58, 7
- BRIGHTON**, a storm at Brighton mentioned . . . 44, 23
- BRISTOL**, a *com.* on Joanna's going to Bristol . . . 59, 35
ans. to the ponderings of Joanna's heart why she was
 permitted to be tempted by satan at Bristol . . 37, 55
 a warning sent from Bristol concerning the harvest, 7, 9
 Joanna ordered to go to *B.* 10, 53—20, 31—36, 55—59, 19
 ——— leave Bristol, 22d Nov. 1804. . 31, 376
 ———'s visitation at Bristol, explained . . . 34; 5, 34,
 . . . 36, 122—37, 71—43, 89
 the prophecies given to Joanna at Bristol, in 1804, are
 now hastening on to be fulfilled. . . . 51, 5
- BROAD**, the broad way that leadeth to destruction, ex-
 plained. . . . 35, 41
- BROMSWELL**, a phenomena at Bromswell camp . . 44, 21
- BROTHER**, a brother is bound to protect the character of
 his sister. . . . 23, 22
 a singular occurrence to Joanna's mother's brother, 5, 197
 he that hateth not brother, sister, yea, and his own life
 also, cannot be a disciple of the Lord's, *exp.* . . 53, 615
 Joanna's brother arrested and thrown into prison, 10, 54
 particulars concerning her brother denying her being a
 prophetess . . . 10, 53
 shipwreck, &c. of Joanna's father's brother. . . . 5, 194
- BROTHERS**, Richard, particulars concerning him, 2, 60
 8; 66, 68—9; 4, 42—11; 85, 111, 112, 120, 121—13;
 1, 4, 5, 8, 15, 16—46; 4, 8, 9, 88—47; 2, 3, 11, 16,
 . . . 18, 19, 20, 47
- BROWN**, Joanna makes known her prophecies to Brown, of
 Bristol. . . . 10, 53
 the healing salve of Brown's . . . 22, 48
- BRUCE**, Basil, advised not to go to Exeter . . . 7, 31
 and his father are chosen of the Lord. . 8, 98—9; 24,
 . . . 42—46, 68
 a priest and prophet, explained. . . . 7, 32
 a type of Christ, *eluc.* . . . 7; 31, 50—10, 95—12, 111
 doubts concerning Joanna's writings. . . 7, 31—46, 69
 gave the judgment to his father . . . 8, 99
 gone to Christ's kingdom in heaven. . . . 7, 32—8, 97

- BRUCE**, his death compared to the death of C. and Joanna's father's death to the second coming of Christ 10, 81
 his faith drew back through a letter which satan worked on P—y to send him. 12, 24
 his letters to Joanna, 22d Aug. 1801. . . 7, 4—31st Aug. 1801. . . . 7, 6—20th Oct. 1801 7, 21
 Joanna clothed with Bruce's clothing. 7, 50
 is now in heaven 7, 36—10; 72, 83
 letters from Joanna to him. 9; 19, 20, 40
 mysteries concerning him explained. 7, 32
 mystery of his being chosen a judge, and dying before the time, elucidated 10, 82
 sickness and death of B. B. Dec. 26, 1801. 7, 31—10, 67
 46, 69
 six days in going to heaven, explained. 7, 37
 the key of the bottomless pit given to him 10, 82
 the lion is gone with the lamb in heaven. . 7, 35—46, 42
 the man-child caught up to God and to his throne, 7, 32
 the seven seals (Rev. v.) could not be broken in heaven till B. B. arrived there, *eluc.* 7, 56
 was a shadow of Christ 11, 89
BRUCE Elizabeth Esther, her testimony respecting the mission 25, 77
BRUCE Maria, her falling from the faith foretold . . 11, 92
 Joanna's letter to her, 9; 24, 39
BRUCE Rev. Stanhope, letters from Joanna to him, 9; 1, 2, 7, 10, 12, 14, 17, 34, 42, 45,—10; 49, 74, 80, 88
 letter from P—y to him 28, 54—58, 4
 one of Joanna's Judges. 25, 126
 welcomed Joanna to his house—and the LORD declared "Bruce shall be welcome in his" 11, 90
 satan dares B. or Foley to rob him of the time allowed him 11, 30
 sent Joanna the first present 9, 7
 the first person that wrote to Joanna, after her books went out to the world 46, 68
BUD, every b. in blossom soon shall be. 15, 26
 the budding leaves do all appear 31, 346
BUILDER of the Lord's vineyard, *eluc.* 32, 476
 the Lord compared to a master builder, explained, 50, 54
 the meaning of building the LORD's temple, 32, 453
 28, 35—59, 49
BULLOCKS, could b. atone for any guilt. 29, 175
 men will see the bullocks 23, 98
 types and shadows placed in the bullock, *exp.* . . 29, 176
BULLS, men compared to wild bulls rushing one upon another 3, 115

- BURNET, Lord and Lady, England will find the fatal end
of her 31, 372
parable of Lord Burnet's Lady, 24; 90, 101—37, 48—
..... 43, 70
the son of Lord Burnet, *eluc.* 37, 52—37, 67
- BURNT offerings and sacrifices, *eluc.* 24, 120—28, 34—62, 16
- BUSH, the flaming bush will fast appear 8, 78
- C. doth with the star appear 8, 101—62; 55, 57
mark the C. and let the seal appear, 12, 67—9; 40, 47
..... 18, 20—65, 9
- CADBURY, his opinion of Joanna 9, 47
- CAGE, an elucidation of cage and cages. 15, 28
- CAIN, as the blood of Abel crieth for vengeance against
Cain, so does the woman's fall cry for vengeance
against the devil that betrayed her. 17, 21
every Cain will be unthroned 25, 108
the murder of Abel elucidated 14, 38—28, 11
the "blush" or mark set on Cain, elucidated. 15, 41
the fall of man and mystery of Cain, *eluc.* 2, 32—11, 66
the murdering Cain in satan doth appear, 22, 8—7, 52
- CALAMITIES, the Lord will laugh at mockers when cala-
mities come. 29, 173
- CALL, a call to the Ministers. 14, 30
Christ will be the friend of those who don't refuse the
heavenly call 19, 28
every nation shall know their call 15; 41, 46
happy the man that obeys the call of the Lord. 1, 8
..... 15, 51—25, 95—29, 156
the call of the Lord hath been refused, 8, 106—20, 17
..... 25, 104—29, 172
the deluge will now come on those who now reject the
call 6, 274—15, 11—16; 25, 26—31, 364
this call will resound over all nations. 15, 46
- CALLING in of the Jews will be as life from the dead to
them. 33, 490
the calling fully explained. 3, 101—16, 72—20, 90
..... 25, 31—30, 283—40, 107
- CALVARY, we are all commanded to look to C. 14, 107
- CALVINISTS, a C. preacher boasts of disobedience, 50, 56
and Arians declared to be wrong, 32, 467—33, 582—44, 48
as soon as the C. feel a check of conscience, being con-
vinced of the error of their ways, they go on boasting
of their calling and election. 47, 20
- Atheists, Arians, puritanical Calvinists, Deists and philo-
sophers reproved 43, 22
errors of the C. and Unitarians 32, 469—33, 513—47, 18
..... 51; 1 46

- CALVINISTS** make C. an insufficient Saviour, *exp.* 62, 23
 parable for the Calvinists. 32, 469
 C. proved to be wrong in their ideas of election, 32, 417
 33; 509, 511—40, 125—47, 24—56, 37
 the doctrine of the C. came from the devil, 32, 470—56, 26
- CAMPION**, a parable concerning his execution. 2, 87
 his funeral resembled Christ's. 12, 42
- CANA**, a type of the marriage of Cana, *exp.* 33, 549
- CANDLE**, the candle of Christ is here. 11, 61
 the candle of the Lord to burn bright among the 12 men
 who prove Joanna's writings. 1, 17
 the lighted candle explained 17, 48
 the spirit of the Lord is a candle to man. 29, 169
- CANDLES** burning together in one likeness compared to
 3 chapters. 35, 24
 burn in the sockets. 9; 9, 46—25, 130
 the two Candles on the Altar, elucidated. 3, 120
- CANDLESTICKS** compared to the head of the Church, 57, 66
 the seven golden candlesticks appear. 7, 44—30, 271
- CANKER** and rust in the grain, explained 7, 14—27, 12
 36; 66, 73
- CAPTAIN**, type of the captain of the ship, *exp.* 5, 195
 your Captain here shall quickly come. 1, 165—7, 49
 63, 54—65, 2
- CARELESS** readers cautioned 2, 65—3, 98—42, 212
 the carelessness of mankind before the flood, explained,
 32, 433
- CARNATIONS**, Joanna's cutting the carnation buds to exa-
 mine the flowers, explained. 62, 58
- CARPENTER**, Elias, one of Joanna's judges, (for a particular
 account of his conduct, read the books of the contro-
 versy which Joanna was directed by the Spirit to pub-
 lish). 38, 4
- CASTING** off the Jews must enlighten believers. 33, 490
 out floods against the woman, explained, 36, 24—4, 187
 16; 27, 67—17, 33
- out the Jews proves the truth of the gospel. 52, 32
- CAT**, prophecies of the cat and dog allude to France and
 England. 27, 7
 the Jews compared to cats, elucidated 22, 65
 the yawning of cats compared, to the yawnings of hell
 when satan is bound. 19, 20
- CATHOLICS**, see Roman Catholics
- CAUTION**, to Garrett, unbelievers, and mockers, 2, 65—3,
 98—3, 274—14, 71—31, 311
- CAYE**, a skeleton found in digging bishop B—'s cave, as
 foretold. 20, 4
- CAVILLERS** and unbelievers *ans.* generally, 2, 65—10, 90

- CAVILLERS, questions for c. to answer, 11, 96—14; 54, 73
- CEDARS, the lofty cedars will be cut down 9, 43
- CENTURIAN, Joanna compared to the centurian . . . 58, 27
- CENTURY, as the C. has been altered in style and shortened,
so shall the days of the coming of Christ be. . . 3, 141
the change of the century, elucidated. 6, 274
- CHAFF, let the chaff take care. 11, 113
- CHAIN across the field, explained 9; 29, 30
broken from the land 10; 69, 72
here's the chain must join the whole 28, 93
of the law and gospel *eluc.* . . . 3, 121—16, 19—31, 346
satan's chain will be freed for the time he is chained be-
fore the 6000 years are up 4, 152
the outward and inward chain. 17; 4, 11
- CHAINED, satan must be chained for the woman, 16; 39,
. 47, 70—29, 103—30, 265
- CHALLENGE, a challenge to all the world, 4, 176—6; 249,
. 253, 258, 275—19, 65—37, 11
a challenge respecting Joanna's character 23, 24
a challenge send, for God doth challenge here, 14, 42
. 40, 124
- CHANCE, an elucidation on chance, 14; 120, 126—15, 18
- CHANCELLOR, a chancellor will blame their conduct 59; 57
it is not out of love to the Lord that man aspireth to be
a chancellor. 12, 92
- CHANGE, some thousands now living will see the glorious
change. 12, 41
- CHANTER, John, twenty four elders 25, 123
- CHAPELS, several of Joanna's chapels mentioned. . . 63, 7
- CHAPTERS placed by the Jews as alluding to Bonaparte,
. 51, 43
the contents of chapters placed by the judgment of men
explained 32, 459
- CHARACTER, a brother protects his sister's character, 21, 3
Joanna's character injured by lies. 23, 2
— ordered to get her bread in various places, and
work for different families, that her character might
be publicly known. 52, 11
of Joanna. 12; 66, 74—52; 8, 12, 13
- CHARGES, against an unbelieving nation. 27; 2, 19, 20
- CHARIOT, Christ in his chariot now is coming down, 2, 87
. 8, 101—14; 70, 15, 43—16, 25—44, 57—62, 62
the chariot wheels are close behind. 24, 83
- CHARITY, above all other gifts, elucidated, 2, 89—3; 141,
132—11, 98—15, 17—16; 15, 23—33, 501—58, 114
faith, hope, and charity, must join together, explained,
. 62, 49
it is by charity we gain perfection, 15, 17—16, 23

- CHARMER, the charmer's voice to call is come. 16, 2
- CHESHIRE, an account of a storm in that county . . 44, 22
- CHILD, all to be led by a child, 2, 51—3, 112—57, 56—58
 30—61, 17—65, 3
 a child left to himself will soon be ruined. 36, 129
 a father might love and be ashamed of his child, the pa-
 rable explained 20, 19
 and father, a type of the Spirit and bride 14, 42
 a second child must be born in likeness of the Spirit, 61 ;
 13, 16, 18
 bring the child, or kill them all. 36, 9
 chosen as a judge, elucidated 17, 57—65, 18
 convulsions, death, and burial of the child, 21, 9—65, 20
 evidence of Joanna being pregnant of a living child 63, 3
see my Refutation to Dr. Reece's pamphlet, in which an
important letter is given from Mrs. Southcott, on the
opinions of the medical gentlemen that examined her;
and the SPIRITUAL BIRTH is proved.
 found and brought up by a fisherman, &c. 22, 82
 happy are those that are longing for Christ's coming and
 to see the child born that he will set upon his holy hill
 of Zion 65, 37
 if thou art the woman mentioned in the Revelations to
 bring the man-child into the world, then Buonaparte
 is the beast in the Revelations whom the Jews have
 worshipped. 61, 32
 in the woman's form the child is concealed from all
 mankind. 62, 58
 Joanna is a child born to do the work of God . . 12, 80
 it is the child brings on the strife. 62, 41
 left in the house and forbid to open the door. . . 14, 4
 power will be given from on high, soon after the birth,
 before the child is old enough to be a conqueror, 63, 56
 so here's the father and the child, and the spirit and the
 bride 14, 42—61, 59
 the anguish of Joanna's labour may be great before the
 child is born. 62, 39
 the bride is come to claim the child. 36, 105
 the child allowed to be an heir both from God and man,
 63, 40
 the child shall gain the victory 14, 4—65, 13
 ——— that is to lead the Jews will be born before this
 year hath an end 61, 10
 ——— will not be born for those that do not gladly
 receive him. 62, 62
 the father of the child is the shepherd of the flock, 61, 25
 the first and second type of the child standing alone, the
 third will be at Joanna's awful trial 61, 24

- CHILD, the Gospel cannot be made clear before the second child is born 62, 74
- the heir and the *c. exp.* 14, 73—61; 55, 56—65, 14
- the life of the child was felt in May 62, 56
- the Lord will shew his power in the creation of the child in Joanna's womb, explained 63, 13
- the meaning of woman being saved through child bearing, *eluc.* 35, 23—37, 35—62, 40
- the meanness of the *c.*'s birth must not be despised, 61, 9
- the power of the beast must fall before the man-*c.* 62, 71
- the rest of the second child shall be glorious 61, 19
- the second child foils the learned 61, 47
- the type is come to thee as one with child 30, 280
- they know not the master nor the servant, the father nor the child, 59, 8
- this child is to restore the Jews to their own land, to be as a prince of peace and a king over them, when they agree to kiss the child and receive him as such.. 61, 25
- this year the man-child must be born to establish the kingdom Christ died to redeem 62, 68
- thy public trial will not appear for thee to be called forward in a solemn assembly to testify the truth of the child before thou canst go with the child in thy arms, while the milk is in thy breast, that they may know thou hast not deceived 61, 25
- (See 8, 72—36, 81,—65, 7.)
- those who said Joanna was with *c.* by the devil, *ans.* 62, 77
- what man hath ever borne a child 12, 102
- when the child is born men and devils will tremble 5, 225
- 7, 32—12, 111—43, 571—61; 8 32—65, 5
- who is the man-child that is to rule the nations with a rod of iron? 5, 284—12, 111—65; 6, 11
- why the child smiled upon the friends, *exp.* 24, 39—65 23
- will they say that Christ was the man child 61, 10
- CHILDREN, all Christ's *c.* must be born again 11, 122
- all must become as little children 19, 44
- all the children of the barren woman to be taught of the Lord .. 8, 59—12, 113—13, 20—15, 15—17, 17—
- 18, 31—25, 111—31, 341—37, 35
- devil will be destroyed .. 12, 26
- as the woman hath borne the pains of hell to bring in her natural children, so shall she bear the joys of heaven to bring in her spiritual children..... 14, 63
- parable of the father and children, *eluc.*, 32, 469—38, 7
- two *c.* left to be their own masters 49, 45
- prophecies of the barren children 31, 341
- some have said Joanna had children brought up by the parish..... 20, 74
- (See my *Refutation to Dr. Reece's pamphlet*, page 37)

- CHILDREN, what children as yet have been taught of the Lord..... 61, 14
- a woman in sorrow hath brought forth children .. 19, 19
- CHILDS--the letter sent will try his heart..... 41, 168
- CHOSEN, *com.* concerning the chosen men. . . 14, 23—37, 42
- many are called, but few chosen..... 41, 179
- satan must not tempt God's chosen here..... 12, 37
- shepherds chosen by the Lord..... 3, 124—17, 46
- those who said, the first chosen were not religious enough
- for so great a calling, if it was of God, *ans.* . . . 14, 79
- CHRIST, a beautiful elucidation concerning Christ the second David..... 23, 49
- all fulfilled and gathered in in C. 9, 43—31, 349—55, 27
- all should look to the humility of Christ, *exp.*, 3, 139—
- 14, 95—24, 82—59, 54
- and God are one..... 17, 6—32, 450—34, 26—43, 74
- and God's kingdom is coming..... 3, 130
- and his flock now together must stand 4, 160—17; 28,
- 31—34; 46, 58—41, 199
- appeareth in the woman's form, 13, 20—4, 146—8, 101
- 9, 46—11; 34, 91, 99, 106, 120, 122—12, 3—13; 18,
- 21—22; 78, 79—58, 17—65; 9, 12
- as in Adam all die, even so in Christ shall all be made
- alive, elucidated, 5, 223—6, 277—24, 121—25, 107—
- 36, 43—40, 107—51, 22
- bore the government on his shoulders upon the cross,
- 6, 282—12, 120
- bread and wine to be kept in remembrance of Christ,
- explained..... 24, 121—20, 67—33, 541—48, 18
- came in disguise to suffer and bear the mockery of men,
- 34, 7—25, 109—32, 422
- coming to destroy satan's power, *exp.* . . 29, 134—57, 38
- condescends to reason with man, 3, 103—3, 124—6, 242
- 19, 20—20, 11—52, 20
- crucified a second time, 13, 3—21, 5—22, 42—24, 122—
- 25, 43—40, 99—52, 43
- died a ransom for all, 4, 159—8, 73—13, 3—14; 38, 67,
- 109—15; 10, 11—16, 44—17, 10—19; 62, 63—24, 117
- 52; 27, 40—53, 588
- for what end Christ came into the world..... 52, 41
- grace and truth came by Jesus Christ . . 33, 584—55, 9
- how can Christ appear a second time without sin unto
- salvation, before he hath fulfilled his words? . . 62, 38
- the world be saved through Christ, if he doth
- not destroy the works of the devil..... 80, 207
- in mercy is come in spirit to redeem man, 3, 107—5, 220
- 7, 33—8; 101, 107—9; 4, 5—11, 99—12, 26—15, 50
- 17, 18—18, 19—20, 23—30, 282—33, 573—53, 601

- CHRIST offered up as the Paschal Lamb 24, 120
 only hath ascended to heaven, elucidated 33, 550
 said "It is finished." *eluc.* . . 17, 40—27; 3, 4—50, 24—
 53, 607—54, 23—61, 20—63, 27
 scriptures on the office of Christ, explained 30, 259
 signs given by Christ to his disciples 44, 31
 the corner stone that all must build upon 30, 273
 the debt of man was paid by Christ. 3, 125
 the unity of God and Christ, elucidated, 34, 26—2, 88
 14; 100, 102
 the voice of Christ is love, peace, &c. 11, 39
 waiting for the coming of Christ, elucidated . . 33, 496
 what Christ is coming to fulfil. 55, 27
 when evil is done away, then Christ will wash men and
 make them whole. 53, 580
 will be the Counsellor, the Prince of Peace, 1, 46—2, 50
 9, 4—19, 42—32, 456
 will come as a lamb newly slain . . 2, 54—10, 81—61, 26
 will come into the garden and eat pleasant fruit with
 those who wait his coming 12, 107
 will descend from the cross, and build up the temple
 which the Jews destroyed, explained, 62, 27
 will shorten the two hundred years. 16, 28
 works by instruments, explained. 58, 112
 CHRIST'S agonies pathetically described . . 23, 50—3, 107
 30, 242—34, 7—44, 15—54, 39—60; 6, 42
 all must sign for Christ's Kingdom to come 12, 91
 coat without a seam, elucidated 12, 68
 followers will be forced to flee; if the type of Jacob and
 Esau stood for man 33, 512
 kingdom as mentioned in the Revelations, 1, 37—12, 91
 14, 2—16; 7, 22, 27—30; 265, 284—32; 400, 460
 44, 35
 ——— will come first to England 14, 75—3, 98—9, 5
 18, 16—57, 44
 mark Christ's life from the manger to the cross, 25, 110
 second coming elucidated, 1; 16, 29—3, 100—11; 79,
 105—14, 65—20, 43—31, 360—47, 59
 the use of Christ's death fully proved, 3; 102, 107—
 26, 14—27, 6—30, 208
 type of the seal put upon Christ's tomb *exp.* . . . 55, 11
 CHRISTENING caps and christening robes put on . . 58, 18
 CHRISTIAN, an untried christian is no christian. . 40, 110
 professors are blinder than the heathens. 32, 398
 Wills compared to the christian world 23, 89
 CHRISTIANS, deceived and misled by satan *exp.* . . 44, 45
 great will be the difference of departed c. 20, 18
 how will the c. and gentiles be cut off *exp.* . . . 62, 13

- CHRISTIANS**, let the pretended christians appear and answer for themselves 29, 112
- righteous christians compared to the Jews 36, 36
- the self-confidence of lukewarm christians shewn, 2, 82
- CHURCH**, all must flee to the standard of the church, 1, 9, 14; 49, 99—16, 14—7, 5—18; 16, 24, 27—25; 138, 139—29, 151—57, 20—65, 2
- all the glory of the Lord shall in the c. appear .. 18, 16
- and bride elucidated, 3, 131—29, 155—31, 344—33; 500, 556—44, 51—46, 35—47, 62
- angels and men must join to bring the church triumphant, 10, 82—11, 38—14, 118—20, 17—25, 111—35, 500 46; 36, 38, 66, 94—60, 37
- Christ's church must be brought in by a woman, 14, 95
- GOD** will deal with the c. according to their prayers, 18, 16
- hath sent his angel to Joanna to warn the church, 21, 20
- how will the c. be edified by prophecies, if prophecies are not given to edify thereby? 17, 9—31, 362—33, 505
- on what rock is the church to be built? 8; 100, 102
- prayers cannot be explained by ministers. 18, 22
- the church must stand by the woman in the end, 29, 161
- the error of those shewn who call the c. the bride, 47, 62
- the obstinacy and blindness of the church, *exp.* .. 53, 594
- why the church is considered a wonder. . 19, 66—50, 75
- CIRCLE** and a crown reversed 14, 5
- CIRCUMCISED**, Christ was truly circumcised 14, 85
- CIRCUMCISION**, a type of man's redemption 13, 7
- compared to fore-knowledge, elucidated 13, 6
- CITY**, the city of Jerusalem, explained .. 12, 112—51, 26
- pure gold, &c. explained 51, 26
- refuge for all to fly to is Christ 29, 180
- shall be called "The Lord is there," 31, 379
- CLARKE**, Hewson, attacks Joanna in the "*Scourge*," 56, 51
- CLASS**, Joanna ordered to attend the c. meeting, 8; 85, 90
- CLAY**, a house of clay **GOD** laid in man 28, 38
- as clay in the hands of the potter, explained 24, 45
- 25, 82—33, 483—34, 16
- the clay will become like the lump. 10, 69
- the house of clay can't conquer all, explained. . 29, 149
- the iron and clay cannot mix together, explained, 20, 48
- the potter hath power over the clay. 11, 73
- turned as clay to the seal, explained 29, 104
- CLEANSING**, the day of cleansing is at hand. 30, 240
- CLEEVE**, his quarrel with Parnell 9; 37, 40, 41
- the tree that Cleeve and Parnell quarrelled about, 5, 237
- CLERGY**, and other unbelievers, reproved. 14, 90
- blame the supporting of Joanna 36, 47
- character of the clergy fully stated. 28, 37

- CLERGY**, Cobbett's address to the clergy on Paine's 3d part of the age of reason..... 56, 38
 commanded to awake..... 3, 110
 compared to empty bottles, explained..... 22, 69
 denunciations against the clergy, &c..... 18, 29
 duty of the clergy explained..... 43, 6
 God is sick of the conduct of the clergy..... 28, 53
 — will break the clergy in pieces..... 23, 31
 have no regard for the honour of God..... 21, 20
 invited to judge for themselves and others.. 14, 2—15, 4
 Joanna's trance is set as a sign for the clergy.... 25, 129
 know no more of the bible than they do of Joanna's writings..... 23, 35—24; 124, 125
 letter sent to the clergy set as a sign..... 51, 6
 nobility and laity invited to Joanna's trial 37, 5
 of the church of England compared to the fallen fruit, with a black veil round them..... 25, 138
 ordered to leave off their lies in prayer..... 18, 23
 — pray that a tenth may be saved..... 44, 44
 parable of the healing salve alludes to the clergy, 43, 67
 preach against Joanna without reading her books, 24, 122
 36, 99
 prophecies concerning letters sent to the clergy.. 11, 66
 reproved by the spirit..... 10, 91—25, 19
 seek their own honour more than the honour of God, 12, 92—21; 20, 28
 the blindness of the clergy elucidated .. 21, 8—30, 271
 the clergy of England are deluding the people like the antediluvian world of old 27, 20
 the Lord declares what the clergy and learned will say at Joanna's awful trial 25, 99
 the mockery and unbelief of the clergy brought on the bad harvests 20, 32
 the prophets of Ahab compared with the clergy, 21, 42
 the wickedness of the clergy shewn..... 23; 57, 67
 warned what tythes are required 44, 44
 what those clergy will feel who have returned or mislaid their letters, explained 22, 56—24, 20—40, 140
CLERGYMAN, observations on the remarks of a clergyman 19, 68—25, 29
 proved to be a false prophet..... 21, 40
CLERGYMEN, all the unbelieving clergymen rebuked, 8, 80—14, 90
 answer to the remarks of three clergymen..... 25, 112
 called upon to answer for their neglect of duty .. 25, 149
 lukewarm clergymen rebuked .. 8, 80—21, 18—25, 12
 (See Bishops, Ministers, Priests, and Shepherds.)
CLIENT, the lawyer and the client..... 23, 47
 (CLIVE, see CLEEVE.)

- CLOCK**, the mystery of the clock striking irregular, 8, 69
- CLOMEN**, the Lord will break the nations as Joanna broke the clomen ware. 20, 31—43, 94
- CLOTHING**, a woman in red clothing *exp.* 16, 46
- Christ's clothing must be new for all, 8, 76, 103—9, 39
- 12; 33, 102
- garments of vengeance for clothing, explained . . 61, 35
- Joanna ordered to have new clothing for wedding garments. 58, 4
- CLOUDS**, a bow fixed in the clouds 9, 4—30, 203
- dark clouds seen over London, compared by a dark day to the darkness of men's minds, elucidated . . 36; 22
- gathering clouds are hastening on 51, 6
- the working of lightning in the clouds. 11, 93
- COACH**, a coach upset with Joanna and others, owing to the improper conduct of the coachman, *exp.* . . 44, 19
- the coachman and guard, a type of the nation *exp.* 39, 95
- driving home Joanna furiously, *exp.* 36, 94
- COAT**, Christ's coat without a seam explained, 12, 68—
- 14, 69—15, 29—21, 31—22, 43—28, 31
- Christ says, let my coat appear all stained with red, and dipt in blood 23, 90
- parable of the poisoned coat *exp.* 12, 50—25, 116—26, 18
- COBBETT**, William, libel against Lord Hardwick . . 21, 43
- remarks on Eaton's standing in the pillory 56; 41
- remarks on Paine's book 56, 38
- COCKS**, the crowing cocks forewarn you all 11, 88
- COFFEE-HOUSE**, Joanna's letter to the gentlemen at Molls coffee-house, Exeter 10, 79
- P——y plagued, as he terms it, at Molls c. 23, 10
- P——y's coffee-house friends called upon to answer for themselves 58, 80
- COFFIN** forbidden when Joanna *first* falls into her trance, 25, 130
- COMBINED**, not to trust in combined armies. . 2, 54—49, 69
- COMET**, like a sword, seen over Jerusalem before its destruction 47, 51
- COMFORTER**, another c. to abide for ever, *exp.* . . 61, 21
- glad tidings brought by the Comforter, explained, 53, 579
- if a second son is denied, who is the Comforter? . . 62, 4
- Joanna visited like the Virgin Mary to bring the Comforter, explained. 62, 38
- the c. is the spirit of truth, explained 63, 55
- must be born of woman as Christ was 62, 39
- come to prove the truth. 30, 239
- the fulfilment of the Comforter to mankind, *exp.* 53, 587
- the Holy Ghost the Comforter is come, 5; 221, 233—2, 86
- 30; 210, 234—36, 42—48, 21—53, 582—61, 21—62, 42
- 63, 75

- COMFORTER**, when the Comforter is come he will reprove the world of sin, explained. 35, 34—62, 33
- COMMAND**, and this is God's command to man. . . . 24, 20
earth nor hell cannot make Joanna disobey the command of God 24, 8
- COMMANDMENT** for believers and all the gentiles, 3, 124
for the priests to hear and answer 32, 449
the first commandment was broke by the devil. . . . 52, 4
- COMMENTATORS**, the errors of c. shewn . . . 31, 340—61, 31
- COMMUNICATIONS**, a c. for the wise and learned . . 55, 47
a c. on the different seals upon the writings. 59, 33
a communication on Joanna's going to Bristol. . . . 59, 35
a c. on the Rev. J. P—y preaching 57, 8—59, 35
an important *com.* for all mankind 22, 79—60, 46
- COMMUNION**, the sacrament or communion service, elucidated 33, 541
part of the communion service quoted. . . 21, 34—63, 29
- COMPULSION** is not from the Lord, explained 27, 23
- CONDESCENSION** of the Lord, elucidated. . . . 9, 5—50, 47
- CONDITIONS**, all the bible stands on conditions, explained, 25, 37—28, 26—39, 64
all the blessings of God stand on c. 36, 62—39, 60
scripture promises to be fulfilled without c. *exp.* . . 57, 37
——— spoken without any c. explained. 57, 34
——— without conditions to be fulfilled, *exp.* . . 57, 41
why all was placed on conditions, *exp.* 4, 149
- CONFIDENCE**, self-confidence is offensive to God. . . 10, 91
. 20; 38, 42—24, 61—25, 21—36, 68
- CONFINED**, if Joanna is c. one year through the neglect of the bishops, then in one year the Lord will cut them off, 59, 6
Joanna was confined from seeing her friends 11th Oct. 1813, until the 1st of Aug. 1814. 61, 6
- CONFIRMATION** and baptism fully explained. 35, 8
- CONQUEROR**, Christ came to be conquered by the madness of men and devils, but now he will come as a conqueror. 63, 35
Christ is come to conquer satan 12, 26
——— will conquer in the woman's form, 2, 87—11, 60
. 34, 10—36, 105
- CONSCIENCE**, an appeal to men's conscience, 1, 43—3, 115
the sting of conscience and the sting of sin 3, 227
- CONTROVERSY**, an answer to the controversy of men, 16, 65
God hath a controversy with man in the spirit, 32; 411, 426—35, 53
Joanna's controversy began with the devil, and will end with man 8, 88
the c. of men concerning the scaling, *ans.* 16, 63

- CONTRIVERSY, the controversy of the Lord with the people 3, 124—6, 241—32, 424—61, 3
- CONVULSIONS of the child and of Christ, *exp.* 21, 9
the c. will be seen in England 21, 31
- COOPER, a Calvinist preacher, answered 47; 24, 29
- CORD, the threefold cord, elucidated 21, 48—30, 281
the wisdom of God is like a threefold c. 21, 47—57, 87
when the rope of sand is broken, then the threefold cord
of the Lord will unite the rest 57, 87
- CORN, bad ear of corn plucked by Joanna. 36, 109
grew dear in 1794, a shadow of the commencement of
Joanna's writings. 1, 7
high price of corn, &c. 24; 19, 20, 24
type of cutting green corn with rust, *exp.* 36; 66, 72, 76
your corn is designed for straw 23, 107
- CORNER, Christ fell on the corner stone of promise, and
when the fulfilment of the promise comes, it must
fall on satan, explained. 29, 105—106; 65, 24
Christ is the corner stone that all must build upon, 3, 110
..... 8, 77—11, 111—30, 273—31, 317
- COSINS, James, an account of his will. 61, 61
- COUNSELLOR, Christ will be the Counsellor, the Prince of
Peace, 1, 46—2, 50—8, 107—16, 19—17, 57—19, 42
..... 36, 105—61, 19
no man nor c. could answer a word 51; 32, 34, 37
the mighty c. appears in Joanna's writings. 16, 18
- COURT, the inward and outward court, *eluc.* 16, 31—31, 381
- COURTENAY, a letter to bishop Courtenay 6, 287
- COVENANT, ark of the new covenant between God and
man, explained. 30, 202—2, 62—14, 69—16, 46
21, 4—23, 50—24; 19, 43, 45, 123—29, 128—36; 63,
..... 93—40, 139
fulfilment of the c. or testament, *exp.* 30, 274
God's covenant with Joanna 1, 27—8, 92—14, 88
..... 15, 49—38, 36
- COVERING, fig leaves will not do for a c. now, 8, 103—12, 33
- CREATE, the Lord will now c. all things anew 61, 10
answer to a person who enquired "why God created the
devil?" 19, 55
- CREATED, why God created man to be miserable, an-
swered 29, 202
God declares for what purpose man was created. . . 4, 147
..... 16, 14—55, 27
all things to be created anew. 33, 539—51, 24
why the earth was created, explained. 12, 18
- CREATION and preservation, *eluc.* . . 2, 74—4, 147—6, 247
11; 106, 109—12; 8, 18, 40—16, 43—19, 56—28, 7
..... 30, 201—35, 535—34, 18—56, 16—65, 16

- CREATION**, a picture of mankind from the creation, 60, 18
 shepherds who deny the redemption, called upon to an-
 swer what the creation means 11, 109
 the infamy of the devil in heaven was the cause of the
 creation 12; 18, 21
 the Lord will shew his power in the creation—his power
 in the gospel, and his power to bring in the redemption
 of man, explained 63, 13
 the old c. shall die, and all things become new . . 23, 68
 the six days work of the creation, elucidated . . 33, 535
CRIMES, fatal crimes are done in pretended zeal . . 53, 605
 shocking crimes are committed by men 58, 107
CRIMINAL, satan compared to a criminal explained, 12, 99
CROCODILE, a type of the devil 4; 169, 171—6, 259
CROOK, John, one of the twenty-four elders 25, 128
CROOKED and straight paths, elucidated . . 16, 12—28, 39
 the crooked path made straight, explained, 5, 196—17, 17
CROSS, all the arts, all the malice, and all the power men
 and devils had over Christ, were finished on the cross
 27, 4
 Christ bore the cross to conquer death and hell . . 12, 52
 ———will descend from the cross, and build up the tem-
 ple which the Jews destroyed, explained 62, 27
 every cross will now be turned from man 15, 9
 signed with the sign of the cross in baptism, explained,
 3, 130
 the folly of those who say satan's power was destroyed
 by Christ when he suffered on the cross 16, 18
 the crosses fully *exp.*, 12; 48, 49, 50, 54, 55, 64—15, 25
CROSSLEY, John, his remarks on Cockin's sermon . . . 45, 6
CROUCH, Abraham, one of the twenty-four elders . . 25, 128
CROWN, all must come as brothers to crown the Prince of
 glory 9; 42, 46—14; 27, 58—16, 42
 Joanna shall receive a crown of glory, 25, 113—7, 47
 14, 96
 satan must be cast with his c. downwards, 11, 12—14, 5
 the crown of thorns held out to all 15, 11
 ——— wisdom, elucidated 14, 113—15, 10
CROWNS, it is by the seed's seed the crowns are established,
 14, 96—61, 35
 Kings must resign their crowns, *exp.* 61, 56
CRUCIFY, as Christ was crucified, so would they crucify
 Joanna if they could 29; 139, 152
 Christ will be exalted where he was crucified . . 62, 51
 know ye not they must crucify the Lord afresh, and put
 him again to open shame . . . 13, 3—20; 70—21, 5—
 22, 42—24, 122—40, 99—52, 43

- Cuckoo, the methodist who said "That the God whom Joanna served was like a cuckoo," *ans.* 34, 63
 those who say all was finished when Christ suffered upon the cross, compared to cuckoos 34, 64
- Cup, Joanna fearful of breaking the cup; *exp.* 29; 189, 190
 parable of the philosopher throwing away his cup, 3, 111
 the fatal cup is now held out to all 15, 51
 the cup of God's fury is kindled against man. ... 24, 60
 ——— trembling must appear 15, 52
 ——— vinegar and gall, explained. 15, 50
- CURSE, no curse was laid upon the woman 11, 63
 satan now shall feel that curse from Christ which Noah cast on his son 15; 31, 35—25, 84
 the curse pronounced on Esau, explained. 32, 437
 ——— man, *exp.* 25, 108—6, 263—28, 9
 ——— satan, explained 35, 30
 the double curse must fall double on satan. 11, 65
 16, 44—27, 8—28, 21
- CURSED is he that putteth his hand to the plough and draweth back 22, 36
- CURTAINS, draw back the c. and see the light 16, 39
 the spirit must assist us to draw the curtains back. . 1, 8
 2, 86—17, 32—25, 88
- CUTS, the eight cuts, explained 16, 47
- CYRUS, the shadow of C. was never accomplished, 59, 57

D

- DAGGERS, ten thousand daggers planted in Joanna's breast 23, 43
- DAGWORTHY, a parable on his death 5, 199
- DANGER, the danger of falling back, and breaking the seals, explained. 14, 62—19; 8, 50—39, 65
 the dangers now are hastening on .. 2, 55—36; 47, 132
 the mockers are warned of *d.* 20, 9—26, 2—43, 92—44, 52
 the news of danger will come to England in a day they do not think of, and in an hour unawares 20, 14
 23, 107—34, 23
- DANIEL, as Daniel was preserved in the lions den, and his enemies destroyed; so will the sealed be preserved, and their enemies destroyed 32, 387
 the visions and dreams of Daniel, *elic.*, 20, 48—31, 336
 32; 385, 386, 391, 399, 401, 423
- DARIUS, was not a king of the Jews 28, 38
 his just decrees will be established 12, 38
- DARK, a dark day compared to the darkness of men's minds 36, 22
 the mark put in the dark, explained 20, 63
- DARKNESS, all men are in darkness yet 33, 576
 and sin will cover many eyes. 14, 84

- DARKNESS**, a type of the darkness of men's minds, 36, 23
 59, 2
 covers the hearts of the people, 2; 49, 87—3, 123—14, 101
 light shining in darkness, explained. 54, 24
 men's minds will be in darkness three years 12, 34
 the powers of darkness will be overthrown, 2, 62—11, 13
 32, 434—53, 578
- DAVID**, a David here Christ will appear, and bring his
 crown to man 23; 13, 23—12, 123—14, 116—23, 49
 24, 79—29, 135—31, 329—65, 27
 as David placed Uriah, so shall the serpent be placed,
 15, 35
 brings back the ark, a type of the new covenant . . 34, 37
 prophecieth of Christ and Joanna, 29; 135, 138—52, 46
 the reign of David, *exp.* 23, 49—28; 10, 22, 33, 34
 the second coming of Christ is compared to the bride-
 groom and the root of David 61, 40
 the throne of David shall be established for ever, 24, 79
 52, 46—62, 51
- DAY**, a glorious day is promised to man, 3, 120—9; 12, 32
 14; 29, 70—16; 27, 30—24; 50, 120—33, 54—37, 63
 a type of the last days. . . 20; 58, 70—30, 203—33, 576
 Christ is come, invisible, to warn of the latter *d.* 30, 211
 if the days are not shortened, no flesh can be saved,
 3, 119—4; 152, 173—6, 274—44, 34—50, 94
 the day of judgment, elucidated, 1, 16—3, 142—4, 152
 6; 241, 268—20, 8—23, 78
 the day of vengeance God will clear, 1, 38—5, 239—
 8, 103—10, 91—11, 99—12, 33—14; 101, 110—22, 6
 23, 95—25, 126
 the day light will come when the seals are broken, 4, 161
 the eleven days are still in store. 25, 7—59, 48
 the ten days temptation of Joanna . . . 1; 34, 37—2, 69
 10, 95—53, 26
 twenty four days explained, 20, 2—44, 32
 twenty-three days set as a sign, explained . . . 26, 16
- DEAD**, a life from the dead, *eluc.* 32, 407—33, 489
 all sects proved to be *d.* to knowledge. . . 14, 65—33, 316
 those who disgrace the Lord will be as *d.* . . 9, 27—11, 94
 two men struck dead near Leeds. 22; 32, 76
 what happens to the dead, elucidated. 11, 109
- DEAF**, unstop your ears ye deaf. 3, 98—8, 98—17, 6
 32, 449—35, 29—36, 53
- DEALINGS** of God with man, *eluc.* 12, 99
- DEATH***, a particular explanation of death, 11, 110—33, 561

* See Mrs. Underwood's letter, giving an account of Joanna's death, in my
 "Refutation to Dr. Reece," p. 34, with the medical gentlemen's opinion when
 she was dissected, p. 36.

- DEATH and hell must give up their dead 5, 210
 as *d.* leaves us, so judgment finds us, *exp.* 11, 109
 life and *d.* offered, choose which you will. 29, 181
 shall be swallowed up in victory. 35, 31
 the last enemy to be destroyed is *d. eluc.* 8, 100—35, 30
- DEBORAH rose up to be a mother in Israel 46, 24
- DEBT, the debt for man was paid by Christ, 3, 125—14, 12
 36, 103
 the seven debts of trust explained. 57, 26
- DEBTORS, who the Lord's debtors are, elucidated . . 9, 44
- DECEIT, a warning to those who continue in *d.* . . . 40, 98
 it is put out of Joanna's power to act with deceit, 39, 140,
 61, 55—62, 40
 mankind are full of deceit 31, 333
 of some in procuring a seal, elucidated. 51, 17
- DEEM—the drawing salve of Deem. 22, 48—23, 22
- DEER, the wounded deer is forsook by his companions, in
 the same manner as Eastlake, Leach, and the shep-
 herds forsake their sheep 36, 19
- DEFILING the temple of the Lord, elucidated . . . 59, 52
- DEISTS and Atheists are numerous 43, 19
 and Atheists mocking the gospel, answered. . . . 63, 16
 Atheists, Arians, and Jews will be convinced, from
 Joanna's prophecies, that Christ is "an-all sufficient
 Saviour" 62, 23
 Atheists, puritanical Calvinists and philosophers repro-
 ved 43, 22
 Jews, Deists, Atheists, Arians, and Roman Catholics,
 will have the truth proved the ensuing year. . 60, 47
 the Arians, Atheists, and Deists, have departed from the
 gospel 51, 4—52, 41—56, 23
- DELIVERANCE of the children of Israel *exp.* 12, 15—47, 12
 the Jews must look to him whom they have pierced be-
 fore their deliverance can come. 52, 40
- DELIVERED, Joanna complaining to be delivered. . 4, 189
- DELIVERER, the great deliverer will come, 31, 329—62, 55
- DELAWAY, Richard, his questions "whether the woman
 deceived the serpent and did not eat the forbidden
 fruit"—and "whether a foreign enemy will land in
 England," answered 3, 141
- DELUDED, believers called deluded followers 8, 93
 the deluded followers shall appear in triumph with
 Christ 11, 98
- DELUGE, a deluge of blood will run. 48, 24
 an account of the deluge 4, 170—32, 434
 and fast the deluge down shall fall 2, 62—3, 109—15, 50
 16, 26
 at Manchester, . . . 44, 30—in Italy 44, 26

- DELUGE, the deluge compared to the war, *exp.* ... 25, 40
 the state of man at the deluge shewn 60, 19
- DELVALLE endeavours to evade the laws 49, 66
 his negotiating bills, &c. 49; 20, 21, 22
- DEN, God will bind the tempter to his den .. 12; 73, 82
 14; 39, 74—16; 41, 47—23, 112—24; 16, 18, 70
 34; 6, 8
- DENNIS, Rev. ———, Joanna's letter to him 1, 24
- DESCRIPTION of Garrett's wonderful print 26, 4
 of the Ancient of Days, or Christ's Kingdom.... 32, 392
 of the heavenly plough. 2, 84—9, 14—58, 11
- DESIRE, the desire of all nations to come, *eluc.* ... 32, 454
- DESPISE not prophecy, *eluc.* 31, 347—33, 505
 they that *d.* Joanna's writings *d.* God, 20, 17—29, 154
- DESTROYED, the beast will be destroyed 32, 392
 many have destroyed their seals through unbelief, 27, 5
 the powers of darkness will be *d.* 32, 434—53, 578
 the temple destroyed in three days, *eluc.* 27, 5
- DESTRUCTION, man shall sing the *d.* of satan to all eternity,
 15, 42
 men are bringing on their own destruction. 31, 325
 must come upon satan, the root of evil 37, 55
 ————— those who refuse to join with the woman
 and cast the blame on satan 7, 43
 will come fast to punish ingratitude, unbelief, and wrong
 judgment 31, 315—*see* 12, 86—20, 65—21, 32
 47, 57—53, 601
- DEVIL, *see* satan
- DIAL, the bible compared to a sun dial. 8, 70—37, 29
- DIE, Adam did not die temporally 9, 3
 happy are those who believe before Joanna dies, because
 they'll feel a peace of conscience, a rejoicing and hope
 to see her again, 25, 112—*see* 3, 117—14; 45, 109
 15, 21—16, 31—20; 49, 76, 87
 the disciples died for Christ. 7, 17—27, 4—60, 6
- DIFFERENT beliefs under the Gospel elucidated .. 33, 509
 spiritual gifts elucidated, 3, 131—16, 14—33, 499—44, 50
- DINAH's brethren all shall see. 6, 271
- DINGELS, his words admired by Joanna. 59, 35
- DISEASE will come on mockers here. 9, 43—23, 109
- DISCIPLES and martyrs persecuted 31, 342
 as my disciples were of old, so are my chosen now, 18, 19
 a warning to the *d.* Joanna's brethren .. 22, 79—24, 50
 believers are Christ's *d.* 6, 246—9, 47—21, 30
 Christ will make himself known among the *d.* ... 43, 66
 Christ's washing the *d.* feet explained 53, 580
 in what manner did the disciples see Christ? 62, 22
 signs given by Christ to his disciples 44, 31

- DISCIPLES**, the disciples are foiled now, as they were at the resurrection, explained 25, 85
 they that offend the least of my *d.* offend me, saith the Lord 19, 35
see 14, 95—25, 132—35, 34—53, 583—62, 33
- DISCORD**, no room for *d.* among believers 37, 25
- DISGUISE**, Christ is come in disguise 9, 5—34, 7
- DISOBEDIENCE** concerning the apple, *exp.* 14, 37—46, 54
 from *d.* came the fall, and by true obedience cometh the promise of our redemption 41, 179
 God will severely punish *d.* 40, 101—49, 63
 of breaking the seals at first. 5, 230
 of Isaiah and the prophets, explained 32, 442
 of the young prophet punished by death, 28, 16—46, 58
 punishment for *d.* in all ages, *exp.* ... 9, 23—46; 54, 57
 'twill be fatal for those who disobey 1, 41
- DISORDERS** will appear in England 9, 43
- DISPATCH**, the dispatch is gone for all the midnight hour to meet. 22, 59
- DISPUTE** between Joanna and her sister. ... 1, 5—23, 104
 36, 102
 of devils about Joanna's writings, explained 19, 21
 the dispute between Joanna and satan 1, 34—11, 5
 ————concerning the wheat answered 36, 68
- DISPUTERS**, how can the disputers of this world boast of their wisdom, their knowledge, or their learning? 33; 486, 496, 560
 questions for disputers to *ans.* 14; 54, 75—34, 50
- DISSENTERS** are too weak in judgment to see their error, 1, 9
 the conduct and opinion of dissenters. ... 1, 10—19, 66
- DISTRESS** of the poor in 1797 mentioned .. 20, 35—36, 51
 ————wounds the Almighty's breast, 23, 109
 will soon appear in every land 16, 61
- DISTURBANCES** will surely come. 14, 81—36, 113
- DIVINE**, a remarkable instance of *d.* interference.. 49, 26
 a type of divine love and anger 30, 243
 the divine visitation to man elucidated 30, 202
- DIVINES**, an appeal to learned divines 36, 2
 learned divines must judge Joanna's writings. ... 4, 190
 ————tried by Joanna's writings 36, 5
- DIVINITY** abounds in Joanna's writings. 40, 98
 man was created a likeness of divinity. 16, 43
 the divinity of Christ proved by Joanna. 32, 463
 the Lord hath said "divinity is lost" 9, 43
- DIVISIONS** will appear in man 9, 22
- DIVORCEMENT**, compared to Eve's fall, explained, 6, 269
- DOCTRINES**, different doctrines men do boast, ... 14, 103

- DOCTRINES**, false doctrines are very numerous. . . . 47, 47
 the false doctrine of election, *exp.* 39, 472—41, 182
 various doctrines are preached. 30, 221
- DOG**, parable of the gentleman and his dog. 49, 20
 satan like a dog, appears to steal the sheep, 5; 203, 211
- DOORS** are opened now for all, 4; 146, 159—17, 54—24, 54
 before the door is shut all may come in 14, 87
 deeper doors are to be opened. 3, 140—4, 145
 the lintels of the door are struck. 8, 83
 the thief is always at the door 16, 10
- DOVE**, believers are compared to doves. 16, 6
 Joanna is the harmless dove, to bring the olive branch of
 peace from heaven. . 8, 76—12, 80—15, 51—16, 6—
 19, 40—65; 7, 16
 roar like bears or mourn like doves. 4, 172—14, 31
 sinners must fly like doves to the windows. 36, 10
 those who are flocking to Jesus like doves to the windows
 will be happy 17, 23
- DOUBT**, many of the saints will doubt. 12, 33
 some who remain in doubt will blush to see their names,
 11, 66
- DOUBTFUL**, a lesson for *d.* believers 2, 65
- DOUBTING**, a *d.* Thomas will be found. . . . 4, 167—5, 234
 9, 5—36, 117—41, 170
- DOWLAND**, a *com.* given to him concerning the bride,
 39, 62
 hath been visited by two spirits 39, 65
- DRAGON** persecuted the woman that brought forth the
 man-child. 12, 3—43, 78—46, 19—65; 30, 36
 the dragon or serpent cast out. 4, 189—6, 284
- DRAPER**, Rev. —, reprov'd for refusing to come forward,
 25; 12, 13; 24
- DRAW**, a sign for those who draw back. 9, 23
 drawback the curtains now and see the light. . . . 16, 39
- DREAMS** and parables compared. 34, 12
 and visitations of angels, elucidated. 43, 39
 by *d.* and visions Christ's Kingdom is shewn. . . . 15, 11
 have been heard, and visions have been seen 17, 7
 ministers have been warned by *d.* and visions. . . . 8, 79
- The dreams printed in Joanna's books occur in the following
 order.*
- lady and gentleman, devil entered the room, &c. . . 1, 11
 high mountain, clouds, men in long robes, &c. . . . 1, 29
 12, 49—17, 25—52, 42
 cup turned into a cat, kicked to pieces, &c. 1, 30
 orchard, trees, fallen fruit, potatoe berries, &c. . . . 1, 30
 11, 119—14, 47—25, 147—29, 160—40, 126—51, 16
 oven full of meat on the sea, stopper broke, &c. . . 1, 31

- DREAMS, sweeping the barn-floor for the corn, &c. 1, 31
 a dish with dirt and honey on it, &c. 1, 31—34, 24
 heavenly music, flock of sheep, &c. 1, 31
 a large bird with brass feathers, &c. 1, 32
 a little bird pecking great birds, &c. 1, 32
 men in long cloaks, riding through the air, &c. . . . 2, 55
 two roads, loaded waggons broke down, &c. 2, 60—9, 23
 13; 8, 9
 castle building, bay windows, boards in the air, &c. 2, 79
 large room, train of gunpowder, strange clouds, &c. 2, 83
 boys, one turned into a rabbit, &c. 2, 83—3, 140
 men in the air, with horses, fighting, &c. 2, 86—15, 13
 24, 85
 London bridge broke down, repairing, &c. 3, 128
 basket of birds become like children, &c. 3, 143
 9, 21—20, 36
 sky full of sheep, one very large, &c. . . . 4, 160—34, 12
 in bed, two moons, turk's head, &c. 4, 161
 pump, high handle, water frothed, deep pond, &c. 4, 162
 heavenly music very loud, pig led by a halter, &c. 4, 163
 dying with pain, carried through the air, wondrous
 buildings, galleries with soldiers, large oak, gilt leaves,
 ribbons, &c. 4, 165
 temple of God, new Jerusalem, sword of Gideon, 4, 179
 going a journey, stars like a flock of birds, &c. . . 5, 230
 an extraordinary dream of Mr. B. Bruce's 46, 68
 moon at the altar, lamb and lion in the moon, &c. 7, 35
 clergyman carried into his pulpit, "Jesus wept," &c. 8, 79
 writings read, Isaiah vii. 7 and 11, &c. 8, 84
 sitting down in St. Peter's church the chair gave way 8, 90
 cart running up hill, backward, dragging the horse, &c.
 9, 24
 waggons heavy laden, weight broke them down, &c. 9, 24
 her father's death in a length of chain, through a field, &c.
 9, 30
 garden with two ladies, new clothes on the earth, &c.
 9, 35
 fell into a river, taken out, carried through the air, &c.
 9, 36
 lent her father's horse, hung in a sling, head beat off,
 &c. 9, 36
 the balance, Rev. Mr. Foley's dream explained. . . 9, 41
 carried through the air, the hedges cut bare, fields
 ploughed and rolled, and marked in squares, and the
 squares full of prints, &c. 9, 42
 sick father, opened the window to go on the leads, &c.
 11, 83
 black horse in the air, with a man on it, &c. . . . 11, 84

DREAMS, horses, coaches, carts, waggons, a hearse, black
plumes, &c. 11, 84

[This was a type of the funeral procession of the
late Right Hon. Charles James Fox.]

circle in the heavens, containing herself and friends, 11, 84

devil in the shape of a man, disputing about the writings,
..... 11, 117

a whirlwind, fighting with the devil, &c. 11, 117—12, 58

laid on a bank viewing the planets, &c. 12, 56

laid on a bank, followed reapers to another bank, threw a
gourd over the bank, which returned to her again three
times following, &c. 12, 56

in a passage out of bed, then in bed fighting the devil,
..... 12, 58

corn field, three sheets of paper fell from heaven, a quan-
tity of birds, pigeons and partridges flew on her arms,
her friends also caught some, &c. 12, 58—15, 38

a beautiful dove, changed to a beautiful girl, &c. 12, 83

shelving bank, board with fine flour, bran, dust, &c.
..... 12, 83

in bed close to a stable, a toad, red bricks, &c. . 12, 110

ill-looking men, creaking shoes, &c. 12, 110

large empty ink jar, candle burning in it 12, 110

in a shop buying gowns, with a lady, no money, &c. 14, 12

stars, like a horse and rider, fire in the element, &c. 14, 20

strange city, sun like descending stars, women com-
plaining of the fatal times, strange looking moon,
7 stars come to 14, &c. 14, 22

bit off satan's fingers, fought, and overcame him. . 14, 41

dying clothes, pig taken out of the furnace, &c. 14, 44
..... 15, 5—19, 20

orchard, withered fruit fallen into the mud, some high
on the trees which could not be shook down, 14, 47

..... 40, 126—51, 17

corn ripe unto harvest, some green, which the sun ripe-
ned at once; some carried into another field, &c.

..... 14, 70—42, 211

large tree, people on it like birds, the upper branch
lengthened out like the water of an engine, horses
talking, beautiful bank, &c. 14, 71

engaged satan, and threw him into a pit. 14, 86

organ loft, grinding stone turning round, boat without a
bottom hung out of the window, &c. 14, 108

clergyman threatened to cut her hand off, 14, 109—42, 214

bed of strawberries turned into cherries, &c. . 14, 111

two grey horses ran with swiftness, &c. 15, 54—42, 204

two furnaces, a man seated in a furnace of water, they
were drawn away with horses 16, 52

- DREAMS, Rev. Mr. Foley in prayer, stopped suddenly, &c. 18, 21
- castle in a garden, a female skeleton, people washing, ladies and gentlemen falling down steps, &c. 20, 3
- 24, 106
- taken out of bed, carried over various towns, large house full of lumber, chimney, jug thrown down and broken, under ground room, wood piled, &c. 20, 28
- straw taking fire, and the shop in flames, &c. 22, 34
- to kill the child, women railing against her, women like witches, bad half guineas, &c. 22, 44
- cat scratched a woman, she bled to death, &c. 22, 63
- walking over a hill, serpent stung a woman to death, &c. 22, 64—34, 14—43, 66
- right breast full of skewers, like a grave, &c. 23, 23
- an extraordinary dream, Joseph Southcott's. 23, 25
- beautiful street, hail storm, fell in the dirt—in a man's lap with regimentals on, &c. 23, 84
- slipped off a hedge, water floods, &c. 23, 97
- two men entreated her to marry, refused both. 23, 97
- crook or pot of gold, French nut tree, &c. 24, 26—34, 12
- devil came to her bed-side, broke his finger, &c. 24, 38
- a man said he had outwitted the devil. 24, 38
- lost the child (R. Foley), after some time he was brought to her again by a woman, &c. 24, 38
- a gentleman warned to preserve his servant's life, 24, 71
- 22, 61—34, 13
- marriage by proxy, presents of gold and blue ribbons—four crowns, bad silver, ill looking women carried over their heads, &c. 24, 72
- bright circles, fainting, taken out of bed, carried round the room, white hands round her, gown with flowers, serpent's dress, green leaves of victory; therefore say not "*The harvest is over, the day and the summer is ended, but we are not saved*" 24, 111
- hand round her, breathings over her, devils like flies, men like grass, cut down to nourish the bullocks that will give milk to bring forth the cream of the Lord's words, 24, 112
- a heavenly figure rose from the bed, flaxen hair, face covered with perspiration, robe like a surplice, spots on his legs, &c. 23, 25—24, 113—29, 158—30, 243
- arm round her neck, a youth in blue clothes conducted her to a room where she saw six blind men, one said, "when your writings are proved we shall receive our sight," &c. 25, 23
- lying on a floor, mouth cleaved together. 29, 125
- disputing with people about her writings, &c., . 29, 125

- DREAMS**, house tumbling down like a chest of drawers,
 raised up again without injury, &c. 29, 144
 large cloth full of eggs put into a cart, fell out, rolled
 about and dashed to pieces 29, 184
 throat cut, carried to a butcher's, put into a bed, recovered
 very fast. 31, 312
 two men throwing her down a precipice 31, 312
 horses in the air, seen by her and others 31, 312
 plum tree, fruit red and green, poppy leaves. 36, 11
 swimming on clear water, taken out of the river, carried
 over many houses and curious buildings, &c. 36, 23
 that the Archdeacon and Chancellor blamed Taylor for
 encouraging Joanna to write, &c. 36, 47
 slide of corn running fast by itself without horses, large
 room, dinner tables, &c. 36, 56
 in her brother's ground, High-street, New Park, and
 Warp, soldiers pass the road, &c. 36; 60, 63
 corn field, crinkled corn, snow on the hay, &c. 36, 91
 bolted door, famine, child, apple trees with blossom, Mr.
 Gidley and Mr. Wills 36, 98
 hatting of wheat, stole some cyder, &c. 36, 127
 team of white oxen, pot of gold, 24, 26—34, 12—37, 45
 of receiving the sacrament, &c. in London 40, 115
 kicked a coal of fire, its appearance, &c. 41, 169
 Brown's house, furniture piled up and burned to prevent
 his being ruined. 41, 181
 two pumps, one much higher than the other. 44, 10
DRINK, Joanna prays to drink deep into the spirit. 1, 28
 60, 25
DROWNED, Joanna preserved from being drowned three
 times. 12, 80
DRUDGERY of devils done in Christ's living, 10, 91—26, 22
 31, 322
DRUM, parable of the alarming drum, 22, 75—43, 65
 34, 11
 the drums beating and bells ringing 24, 114
DRY bones, Ezek. xxxvii. elucidated. 3, 117—44, 54
 the dry bones must begin to live 15, 14
 the dry tree (satan) will not be spared. 14, 10
 type of the dry and green tree elucidated. 14, 4
DUST, man first made of the dust, elucidated. 4, 147
 man is the head of all the dust 12, 40—4, 189
 the dust is superior to gold, elucidated. 12, 39

E

- EAGLE**, the eagles claws appear. 31, 312
 the lion is come to kill the eagle, explained 31, 369
 where the body is, there will the eagles be gathered to-
 gether, explained 61, 28

- EARNEST**, the blood of Christ was shed as an earnest to purchase the kingdom, explained. 50; 68, 69
- EARS**, he that hath ears to hear, let him hear. 7, 32
 nought but itching ears appear in man. 15, 15
 unstop your ears ye deaf, 8, 98—17, 6—32, 449—35, 29
 36, 53
- EARTH**, all the families of the earth shall be blessed that will join in true obedience with Joanna. 30, 203
 a new heaven and a new earth, elucidated, 16, 56—44, 35
 51, 24—60, 37
 a wonder in heaven and earth. 6, 276
 floods swallowed up by the earth, explained, 4, 189—
 12, 111—26, 19
 men who said they were gods of the earth *ans.* 8, 72
 much like a heaven will earth be found, 12; 70, 112—16,
 49—17, 11—30, 285—36, 42—44, 36—50, 66
 the second birth must take place on earth 61, 35
 what's bound on earth is bound in heaven, explained,
 7, 54—12, 115—19, 41
 what's loosed on earth is loosed in heaven. 19, 44
 what's sealed on earth is sealed in heaven, 7; 38, 54
 10, 82—12, 115—14, 46, 68—44, 46
 why the earth was created, *eluc.* 12; 8, 18, 52
- EARTHQUAKE**, famine pestilence, &c. in Malaga, 44, 24—
 Madrid, 44, 26—Malta, 44, 23—Scotland, 44, 22—and
 East Indies 44, 23
- EASTLAKE**, —, his self-confidence, *eluc.* 23, 103
 reprov'd by the Lord. 22, 33—36, 16
- EATON**, D. J. published the third part of Tom Paire's Age
 of Reason, for which he was sentenced to stand in the
 pillory 56; 25, 41
- EDGAR**, —, Joseph Southcott assured him that his sister
 was not a prophetess. 10; 54, 55
- EFFIGY**, mockers who carried Joanna in effigy, shot 17
 shots at it, and then burnt it with the head downwards,
 also the effigies of two children, answered by the Spirit,
 63, 16
- EGGS**, a parable of boiled eggs. 14, 15
 harvest spoiled like Woolland's eggs 20, 64
 Ministers compared to boiled eggs 14, 60
 the egg of faith alone can stand 29, 185
- EGYPTIAN**, all under the *E.* yoke, 12, 24—19, 26—30, 198
 50, 9
- EIGHT**, the eight cuts, explained. 16, 47
 the eight years' journal 2, 76
- ELDERS**, a communication for the elders, judge, and jury,
 25, 92
 the falling down of the 24 elders, explained, 25, 92

- ELDERS**, the four and twenty elders must see that Christ is present in the woman's form, 4, 159—6, 285, 25, 92
- ELECT**, all God's elect stand on conditions. 47, 19
 compare the parables and the elect mentioned in the gospel 56, 37
 conduct and opinions of some of the elect shewn, 4, 177
 18, 38—25, 35—31, 302
 the days will be shortened for the elect's sake, 4, 152
 44, 34—50, 34—61, 31
 the elect are those who sign to elect Christ as their Prophet, Priest, and King, 16, 29—17, 48—19, 7—32
 475—36, 43—41, 180—47, 19—50, 35
 with conditions every man may be elected. 40, 125
- ELECTION** and reprobation, elucidated, 11, 126—32, 474
 33, 482—36, 36—47; 18, 31, 36, 39—56; 32, 35
 62, 29
 a parable on election and predestination 50, 74
 a type of the election of Jacob and Esau, *eluc.* 32, 479
 preachers of election admonished, 18, 32—32, 472—33
 509—41, 182—51, 8
 satan now is bound to election's poll. 11; 36, 61
 sealing compared to the election of men, *eluc.* 19, 8—55, 13
 thousands who boast of election will find themselves deceived in the end. 40, 125
 faith must make election sure. 33, 481
- ELEMENTS** shall melt with fervent heat, explained, 63, 24
- ELEVEN** disciples stood firmly 17, 57
 men and a child considered as 12 men, *exp.* 17, 57
 the eleven days are still in store. 25, 7
 the eleventh hour will appear. 15, 21—22, 42
 until the *eleventh day of June**, 15, 49—49, 58—59, 6
 63, 66
- ELI**, the prophecies of Eli failed 33, 502
 the son's of Eli compared to those who believe in salvation without believing in redemption. 30, 207
 what brought on the ruin of Eli explained 15, 27
- ELIAS**, I've Moses and Elias here. 6, 256
- ELIJAH**, as the spirit of Elijah fell upon Elisha so shall the spirit of the Lord fall upon believers, 37, 23—41, 179
 the miracles wrought by Elijah elucidated. 47, 13
- ELISHA**, the prophecies of Elisha fulfilled 52, 2
- EMMANUEL**, *see* Immanuel
- ENEMY**, the enemy will break in upon and destroy those who treat the spirit of God with contempt. . . . 21, 36

* It is worthy of remark that the 1260 days mentioned by John, Rev. xii. 6, should happen at this period, namely the 11th day of June, "*and then behold your friend; the dove, that will descend from heaven's high throne.*" 15 b. 49 to 51 p.

- ENEMY, the name of an enemy forged to a letter, 52, 31
- ENEMIES, Joanna's enemies compared to Jezebels, 25, 16
See 17, 17—29; 141, 143—34, 51—36 28—52, 38
 there must be no *e.* in the camp of Israël when Christ
 comes to claim the promise 42; 213
- ENGLAND, a blessed prophecy for England—if the com-
 mands of the Lord are perfectly obeyed 61, 49
 a blessing promised to England 36, 62
 a dark benighted land ordered to awake and see the
 Gospel. . . . 15, 15—16, 41—17; 42, 43—21; 22, 32
 a deep type for England. 20, 13—23, 77—30, 280
 36 113—36, 26
 all nations will say that “God is the father and friend of
 England.” 9, 32
 all shall have one heart and one soul in England. . 9, 32
 all the afflictions Joanna hath experienced will be se-
 verely felt by England in the end. 34, 2—37, 20
 a misled nation is England. 8, 103
 an enlightened land ordered to awake. 44, 56
 and England's die is cast 48, 24
 an unbelieving nation will be smitten with sickness, 9, 32
 24, 116—31, 365
 an ungrateful nation must be punished 24, 117
 a perfect likeness of *E.* and Joanna's friends 49, 57
 a warning and invitation to England 42; 202, 205
 a warning of dangers &c. to *E.* 3, 143—5; 235, 237
 6, 249—9, 31—10; 65, 69—11, 88—14, 41—20; 5, 8
 21; 11, 31—22; 32, 34—23; 66, 87—24; 9, 10—27, 7
 29, 127—34; 444, 445—36, 123—37, 36—42, 206
 44, 30—48, 24—49, 58—52, 22
 called upon to fear the Lord. 5; 195, 212—32, 446
 can know no peace until the inhabitants wish for the de-
 struction of satan's kingdom. 17, 50
 cannot bear the woman. 21, 21
 charges against the unbelief of England. . . . 27; 19, 21
 Christ is the Prince England must crown. 9, 42
 ——— will in this land appear. 12, 53
 Cleeve's death, a type for England. 9, 37
 commanded to bring Joanna to trial by the laws of the
 gospel, or the laws of the land. 25, 13
 ————hear what the Lord says. 5, 195
 ————to turn unto the Lord 14, 101
 compared to blind fools, 5, 101—to Nineveh, 32, 440—
 to the hardened anvil, 23, 66—44, 59—to Wolland's
 wheat 36, 75
 convulsions will be seen in England. 21; 2, 31
 dangers will come quick on England . . . 30, 280—43, 92
 defended from a foreign enemy. 2, 52—9, 4

ENGLAND desired to awake . . .	14; 41, 46, 74—86; 95, 104
disorders will appear in England	9, 43
every perplexity of mind that hath been in Joanna will happen in England	24, 117—37, 36
fast as England's foes and friends increase, so fast will Christ's kingdom come	17, 34
fatal are the judgments pronounced against England if 12 righteous men could not be found to search out the mystery	10, 52
fire will break on England as it did on Sodom . . .	24, 85
foreign nations will wish to sign with England . . .	16, 28
full of blasphemy are the people of E.	21; 5, 20, 36, 39
glorious days will appear in England, 1, 53—2; 85, 87 3, 98—9; 5, 32—14, 75—15; 12, 54—18; 16, 17 23, 110—32, 411—36; 62, 95, 104—37, 22—42; 201, 203—44; 40, 56—55, 16—57; 44, 51, 59, 60—61, 18	62, 76
Germany suffers for England	42; 197, 200, 202, 231
God declares that he'll save England for fifty's sake,	16; 30, 70
——— the ruin of England will be preven- ted for the sake of Bruce, Foley, and Webster . . .	9, 37
God's judgments more severe to other nations than to England	47, 21
——— will come and be severely felt in Eng- land, 6, 249—14, 109—21; 44, 45—43; 92, 93—44, 14	
God's kingdom is near to England	3, 109—49, 51
God will awaken England to love him	1, 53
——— will be the fall of England	20, 45
half of England sealed with the King	15, 55
has not England cause to tremble, when their teachers are blind guides, and their Priests polluters of the sanc- tuary	23, 40
hath been favoured above other nations	42, 232
hath been wounded	51, 4
hath <i>despised</i> the warning, <i>despised</i> the invitation, <i>despi-</i> <i>sed</i> the redemption of Christ	24; 49, 117—29, 179
hath three things to fear, the sword, the plague, and the famine	20, 5
how long hath the Lord warned thee, England . . .	20, 8
if England goes on in unbelief, they'll bring destruction on their king and nation	36, 107
in forty days fatal woes may come	23, 66
Joanna and her sister a deep type for England . . .	20, 22
———'s burning a letter a type for England	20, 13
——— father, a type for the nation	9, 51
——— compared to England	9, 29

- ENGLAND, Joanna hath been brought low to shew mankind
 what the fury of the Lord will bring upon this unbe-
 lieving nation..... 24, 116
- Joanna's sufferings a deep type for England 43, 92
- will not see "*the fatal end that will bring deliver-
 ance to England*" 20, 18
- 's writings only can save E. from ruin. 14, 102
- Jonah and Nineveh compared to Brothers and E. 32, 440
- is full of blasphemy 21, 39
- knows not her day of visitation 5, 235
- let England know Christ's kingdom's near. 57, 65
- let not England think the French are sinners above all
 men 21; 1, 18
- like as a snare the troubles will come upon England in a
 day they little think of, and in an hour unaware 20, 2
- 49, 55
- lingering judgments will awaken E. 37, 25
- linked in a chain with Joanna's father 9, 29
- many false prophets are gone out in England .. 31, 332
- marks to be observed by England. 5, 197
- may begin to fear and tremble 8, 102—9, 37—20, 5
- may seal more than their number. 20, 62
- more blind than Sodom and Gomorrah. 27, 20
- must be careful not to mock the spirit 21, 31
- must fear the flaming rod 57, 61
- must lean on the Lord, if his army joins with theirs,
 2, 56—49, 69
- must not introduce French laws 25, 13
- nations threatened abroad before the stroke comes upon
 England 34, 22
- news of danger will come upon England. 20, 14
- no happiness can be in England, nor any prosperity as
 long as the sword of war continues 36, 6
- nothing but judgments will awaken England. 7, 55
- not to join the Romish bands. 3, 126
- oh England, England! how long wilt thou despise the
 warning of the Lord 23, 66
- oh, how will England stand. 21, 21
- ordered not to trust to their combined armies 2, 54
- 49, 69
- ordered to see the stripes of Joanna, and deeply to weigh
 the call 36, 125
- or London compared to Nineveh. 11, 86
- particularly cautioned 14, 74—15, 47—33, 530
- 42, 215—47, 59
- presents will be sent to England daily 9, 32
- protected by the Almighty on account of the Protestant
 religion 44, 40

ENGLAND rebuked by the Lord	21; 1, 18
repentance will come too late to England	22, 25
requested to hear the call of the spirit	5, 212
—take warning	44, 18—57, 60
ruin will come to England, unless they repent	21, 21
severe and awful threatenings against England	36, 8
shall be punished for ingratitude	20, 10
—fear the Lord's just decree	2, 79
—know their dangers in March or April	20, 5
—receive the threatened stroke	36, 105
—see the famine, if they do not turn unto the Lord their God	20, 12
signs, why given to England, explained	21; 2, 18
sorrows will increase for England's crimes	51, 5
stands in danger of utter ruin for the neglect of the Bi- shops	21, 35
still may hope for the sake of Bruce, Foley, and Webster,	9, 37
storms are hastening on for England	23, 45
sudden and unexpected will the visitation of the Lord come to England	47, 21
the adultery of Wills's wife a type for England	23, 77
the angels have warned England	21, 21
the blood of the nation is on the head of the shepherds,	20; 64, 100
—would be on Joanna's head if she was to keep silence	14, 32
the boasting of <i>E.</i> in September 1808	51, 6
the clergy may remove every calamity	3, 126
the coachman and guard a type of England	39, 95
the danger which England stands in shewn	29, 127
the doom of England foretold	5, 196—9, 31
dreadful sound of war will be heard in England	2, 56
the ensuing year will be such as England hath never seen,	59, 40—60, 46—61, 48
the famine to pass from England	9, 43
the feet of the people of <i>E.</i> will be wet with blood	3, 110
the fire at the turpentine distillery at Bristol a deep type for England	23, 32
the first bell to toll for England	20, 12
the foes of England to be destroyed for the sake of the sealed	20, 12
the folly of the preachers of <i>E.</i> shew	51, 14
the greatest murderer now is come, to make your nation fall	22, 57
the grossest darkness is now in England	14, 101
the heads of the nation are bringing down the judgments of God on England	1, 23

- ENGLAND, the King of *E.* smitten for the sins of the land,
 21; 22, 23
 the knowledge of God is despised in *E.* 32, 411
 the land where Joanna was born (England) is blessed
 above all other nations. 42, 232
 the Lord saith "It is marvellous that unbelief should so
 strong abound in the learned of England" 51, 35
 the Lord will fill England with dread 36, 98
 the manner in which England must fall 9; 37, 41
 the more God hath warned thee, O England, the more
 thou art hardened 32, 440
 the parable of Lady Burnett will appear in the end a
 standard of condemnation to England. 37, 48
 the prayers of *E.* will be answered, if they will hear the
 voice of God 18, 17
 the pride and boasting of England shewn 36, 99
 the promise, *protection*, stands no longer. 49, 61
 the sealed number here shall stand. 12, 53
 the shadow of judgments begun in England when the
 King was first seized with illness. 21, 22
 the shadow to Joanna is the substance to *E.* 29, 126
 the ships of England will founder 5, 195
 the sins of England are gone up before God. . 32, 455
 the shepherds must search into all Joanna's writings to
 know and prove from whence they came, to prevent
 this land from ruin 21, 37
 the sorrows of *E.* shewn from Joanna's father .. 54, 11
 —————will not cease before men begin to turn
 unto the Lord, and own the prophets and gospel true,
 51, 6
 the spirit of God is refused by England. 53, 596
 the sword of the deluge to go through England. . 2, 62
 the teachers of the people of England are bringing down
 the judgments of God 51, 4
 the time is at hand when England will tremble. . 29, 165
 the turtle's voice is come to bring peace. 15, 28
 the type of Joanna's sufferings for England. . . 36, 122
 the vengeance of God will be brought on England by the
 shepherds 36, 126
 the war of *Old* and *New* England explained. . . 44, 20
 the wickedness of England shewn. 51, 7
 threatened with afflictions. 42, 201—57, 60
 three years famine averted from England 25, 93
 thunder will make men tremble in England. . . 29, 112
 'tis time for England to awake. 14, 75
 to be saved one year from destruction, after the seals are
 broken 12, 114
 to be tried by afflictions. 37, 37

ENGLAND, to England the Lord will turn.....	14, 79
to look to Luke xiii. 2d verse	10, 65
troubles will come unawares to England	37, 21
unbelief will break Joanna's heart, if England doth not suffer.....	36, 69
warned not to lay violent hands on one another..	5, 235
Wars will be in England.....	17, 49
was allowed to be in danger, in March and April	27, 14
will be awakened by judgments	34, 61
—— spared if Abraham (i.e. P—y) will come forward now	57, 74
wonders will in England burst.....	57, 44
would be destroyed by fire, were Joanna to be killed by man	24, 85

[See NATION.]

ENMITY between satan's seed and the woman's seed, <i>eluc.</i> 13, 7—17, 21—19, 19—29, 118—31, 351—37, 60	38, 43—43, 76—44, 55
ENROLLED, every name will be enrolled in heaven, 3, 139	10, 73—12, 115—15, 13—16; 25, 70
ENSIGN, the <i>e.</i> of the people, explained ..	55, 24—65, 32
EPHRAIM, the language of <i>E.</i> 's heart shewn.....	59, 56
the letter of Ephraim answered	59, 39
the true Ephraim answered	59, 43
ERA, a description of the expected happy <i>e.</i> , 37, 6—50, 12	
ERRORS, the various errors of men shewn. . 11, 85—13, 1 20, 42—31; 333, 340—32, 469—33, 560—38, 5	47, 18—51; 1, 7, 22—55, 56—56, 57—60, 41
ESAU, a double type of Christ and satan.....	32, 415
all the Esaus will be destroyed	59, 64
and Jacob struggling in the womb.....	7, 34
a type of the fall of Jacob and Esau.....	32, 412
election stood by types in Jacob and Esau.....	32, 479
the mystery of Jacob and <i>E. eluc.</i> 7; 32, 33—32; 413,	422, 436, 437
ESTHER, an Esther now is come	20, 78
Ahasuerus listened to the words of <i>E.</i> ..	25, 30—44, 60
found favour with Ahasuerus, and saved her people,	15, 34—19, 27—28; 37, 39—46, 24
like <i>E.</i> here the Lord will free his own, 23, 19—29, 183	
the second heir a type of Christ.....	5, 213—20, 78
EVANGELICAL, a letter published in the <i>E.</i> magazine, Jan. 1805, against Joanna.....	42, 215
an account of the distress of nations, published in the Evangelical magazine, Dec. 1805	42, 216
the doctrine of of the Unitarians set forth in the Evan- gelical magazine, Sept. 1808	31, 1
EVE, a comparison between Eve and Joanna.....	2, 5

- EVE**, arguments relative to the second Eve 36, 81
 as Eve begun, Joanna must end with satan 11, 107
 beguiled by the serpent 7, 45—37, 60—63, 33
 did not know satan's arts, Joanna does 11, 45
 Joanna's fall would be worse than Eve's 40, 138
 the fall of Eve elucidated 3, 141—8, 78—16, 45
 the second Eve must come 6, 277—38, 22
 the God of this world cannot fall till Christ hath found
 an Eve obedient to his will, explained. 24, 77
 the sister, bride, and mother, elucidated 21, 29
 the sorrows of Eve described 37; 36, 63—65, 30
 the temptations of Eve and Joanna, elucidated . . 26, 18
- EVENING**, the morning and the evening star, *eluc.* . . 9, 7
 the star and bride appears 2, 59—8, 127—9; 7, 12
 the wise men will come to see the evening star . . . 9, 22
- EVERLASTING** salvation promised to all 3, 124
 the standard of everlasting happiness, elucidated, 57, 67
- EVIDENCE**, he that turneth king's evidence is free, 3, 142
 P—y might turn king's evidence 24, 109
- EVIL**, a dissenting minister informed Joanna that he thought
 the communication "on the origin of evil" came from
 the devil 19, 66
 all that is evil is from the devil 6, 254—11, 55
 axe to cut off the root of evil (satan) 2, 63—12, 101
 good and evil fruit, explained . . 2, 74—17, 18—42, 213
 ———— choose which you will 5, 212
 man hath received the knowledge of the evil, and refu-
 seth to receive the knowledge of the good . . . 52, 15
 satan is the origin of evil 2, 99—3, 105—30, 201
 the evil spirits will be choaked like swine 12, 25
 ———— will not come in Joanna's days 20, 16
 the knowledge of good and evil explained, 4, 149—7, 12
 19, 60
 the origin of evil elucidated 19, 55—43, 19
 the root of evil to be destroyed, 22, 50—28, 11—34, 18
- EWE**, satan is come to the Ewe lamb 12, 43
- EXAMINATION** of witnesses at Joanna's trial, November
 1804 25; 42 to 78
- EXETER**, Joanna attended at the Guildhall Exeter, respect-
 ing her handbills, &c. 10, 74
 ordered to go from Bristol to Exeter 10, 32
 reasons for Joanna leaving Exeter 57, 80
- EXPRESS**, letters ordered to be sent express, 22, 51—24, 101
 43, 90
 the express of dangers will arrive 43, 92
 the Lord's express must go, the horn must blow, 20, 68
 22; 53, 57, 61, 77, 78
- EYES**, darkness and sin cover many eyes 14, 84

- EYES, he that hath eyes to see let him see 7, 32
 nothing seen as yet but by an eye of faith 58, 114
 open your eyes ye blind, 8, 98—17, 6—32, 449—36, 29
 35, 53
 seeing eye to eye, explained 55, 30
 the eyes of men's understanding will be opened when the
 Prince of Peace is come 61, 32
 tears to be wiped from every eye 4, 181
- EYRE, Robert, one of the 24 elders 25, 123
- EYRE, Rev. Samuel, one of the seven wise men . . 25, 33
 ————— 24 elders 25, 123
- EZEKIEL, his digging the wall, *eluc.* 31; 328, 329
 his visions, &c. *eluc.* . . 3, 117—31; 364, 368, 371—34, 3
 Ezekiel, —, of Exeter, answered 36, 92
- F.
- FABLE, do nothing without considering the end . . 25, 117
 of Tolland's shepherd 23, 43
 of the alarming drum 22, 75—34, 11—43, 65
 of the boy and the bear 36, 132
 of the empty bottle 22, 69
 of the gentleman who murdered ladies 22, 70
 of the King's poisoned coat and lance, 12, 50—25; 116,
 117—26, 18
- FACE, the face of God unveiled in Joanna's writings, 9, 6
 17, 42
 to face all must appear 4, 153
- FAINTING of Joanna, &c. 36; 33, 118
- FAITH, a beautiful *exp.* of faith, 31, 298—32, 408—59, 47
 admonition to those who are wavering 23, 29
 a doubting faith will never do 23, 20
 all must enter in by faith 33, 570
 ————have Abraham's faith 55, 24
 ————Peter's faith, explained 20, 92
 all who call upon God in faith will be saved . . . 12, 97
 and charity elucidated 3, 111—15, 17—16, 15
 an untried faith is no faith 40, 110—41, 157
 by faith in prayer we can put by satan 36, 94
 compared to a ship in a storm, *exp.* 20, 89—41, 161
 God will redeem those who stand in perfect faith and
 obedience 30, 203—32, 430
 hope and charity must be united, explained . . . 62, 49
 if we are not sealed in faith, we have no share nor lot in
 the matter 39, 63
 is a gift of God 32, 409—36, 70
 it is by faith we become the true Israel of God, elucidated
 14, 66—15, 17—17, 11—51, 25
 many will be cast out for want of faith 58, 29
 men must gain the promise by faith . . . 29, 105—31, 345

- FAITH** of Joanna hath been strong . . . 1, 27—2, 59—8, 93
 11, 91—12, 43—31, 298—36, 71—58, 4—60, 3
 satan will devour the unfaithful 20, 69
 some will climb high by faith 9, 43
 the depth of faith cannot be measured 32, 408
 the eye of faith discerns God here 16, 29
 the restoration of faith to man, elucidated 32, 407
 'tis by faith we must gain perfection 8, 77
 we must not make a shipwreck of faith if we cannot find
 out all mysteries 3, 110—37, 55
 without a strength of faith none can become wise to see
 and believe the writings 63, 37
FALL, an *eluc.* of the fall 4, 146—17; 14, 52—19, 57
 22, 43—23, 104—25, 143—27, 8—28; 16, 33, 38
 30, 278—34, 18—37; 50, 59—40, 106—41, 190
 42, 238—43, 8—44, 40—46; 51, 52—47, 26—50, 19
 54, 17—57, 22
 and redemption, *eluc.* 6, 276—8, 76—16, 44—24, 80
 blind state of man under the fall, explained 30, 229
 by the fall man's happiness was lost 15, 25
 ———— you're satan's children, explained 24, 80
 Christ died to free the fall, *exp.* 16, 32—30, 236—32, 401
 58, 112—62, 60
 creation and fall of Adam, *exp.* 57, 34
 how man must be redeemed from the fall 26, 14
 man questioned concerning the fall 17, 14
 men act now like Adam in the fall 30, 250
 mystery of the fall of man, *eluc.* 2, 49—4, 146—24, 9
 25, 34—30, 276
 the fall of Adam not so dangerous to the human race as
 is now supposed by man 57, 23
 the foundation laid in the fall, *exp.* 29, 105
 the spring and fall, *exp.* 37, 30
 the taint of the fall, *eluc.* 12, 106—28, 29
 woman must appear to free the fall of man, 16, 45—17, 57
 18, 18, 19—31, 351, 355—62, 61
FALLEN angels and men tried 6, 247
 ———— provoked the spirit of God daily . . . 19, 10
 the fallen fruit elucidated 1, 30—11, 119—25, 147
 29, 160—40, 126—42, 207
FALLING away of the sealed people, explained . . . 29, 185
 the scriptures through unbelief falling to the ground, like
 leaves falling in autumn, explained 57, 39
FALMOUTH, a hurricane, &c. at Falmouth 44, 21
FALSE, a description of false prophets 2, 91
 bad effects of trusting to false prophets 31, 320
 Christs and false prophets will arise 7, 54—12, 106
 21, 2—25, 41—36, 52—47; 11, 48—52, 26

- FAMILIAR**, the familiar ways of the Lord shewn . . . 2, 75
 3, 103—9, 5—30, 194—50, 47
- FAMILY**, an account of Joanna's family 58, 88
 Joanna's family a warning to the nation 5, 195
 all the families of the earth warned 6, 248
- FAMINE** and pestilence threatened 1, 27
 and sword have warned all 8, 102
 a total famine must come 14, 104
 averted from this land 3, 132
 if they'll prevent the famine, let them own the truth is
 here 14, 121
 not to appear if the flock is large 23, 109—36, 98
 three years famine set as a sign to all nations . . . 3, 133
 1, 31—23, 110
- FAST**, ordered to fast through Lent 3, 121—27, 125
 Joanna's prayers on the fast day 14, 24
 lessons for the fast day explained 21, 18
 of February 1796 36, 97
 one of the prayers for the fast answered 21, 23
- FATAL**, a fatal war shall now appear 15, 52
 the fatal cup is now held out to all 15, 50
 the fatal die is cast for mockers 9, 31—26, 10
 years are yet to come 2, 79—52, 43
- FATHER**, account of her father's death; 8, 97—9, 35—10, 68
 22, 24—54, 5
 God will appear as a father, and make all his children
 heirs 8, 107
 history of Joanna's f.'s family compared to the fall, 58, 101
 Joanna's father compared to the nation in his life and
 death 9, 29
 Joanna forsaken by her father's house 9, 19
 ————ordered to arise and go to her father 9, 33
 let them receive the son that comes in the name of his
 father 61, 8
 mystery of the mourning sent for Joanna's father, 9, 26
 prepare thy great father's funeral pomp 9, 25
 so here's the father and the child, the spirit and the bride,
 14, 42—61, 59—65, 13
 satan was permitted to take advantage of Joanna con-
 cerning her father's death, explained 54, 8
 the father of the child is the shepherd of the flock, 61, 25
 the Lord deceived Joanna with regard to her father's
 death 9, 35
 the son is in the father, and the father in the son . . 61, 9
- FEAST**, all invited to the Lord's feast 14, 69
- FEATHERED** fowls compared to believers . . . 3, 143—9, 21
 the feathered fowl is here 9, 47
 ———— must it explain 14, 115—20, 36

- FEATHERS, the feathers of the eagle, or satan, will be plucked out 31; 310, 311
- FEELINGS, Joanna's feelings given in verse 57, 74
the feelings of Christ for man's persecution of the spirit, elucidated. 30, 242
- FEET, the sound of thy Master's feet is behind thee, 41, 165
..... 59, 40—61, 49
their feet will be wet with blood 3, 110—59, 66
- T— and U— wash Joanna's feet. 24, 31
tread down the wicked as ashes under your feet explained, 12, 101
- FELLOWSHIP, the right hand of fellowship, *exp.* ... 17, 20
- FEMALE, parable of the persecuted female, 22, 81—43, 61
- FEVER, fast thy fever would come on. 36, 69
- FIELD, a chain across the field 9, 29
Joanna's awful trial will be in a field 29, 186
see 25; 119, 120, 121.
let my sealed come, and in the *f.* with thee appear, 22, 6
no enemy can bear to come into the field at Joanna's
awful trial. 29, 189
- FIELD, E. J. one of the jury. 25, 112
- FIERY, satan makes the devil a fiery serpent. 11, 49
serpent made by Moses, explained 6, 281
- FIFTEEN years added to Joanna's life. 25, 92—37, 22
—— of lingering judgments. 37, 25
- FIFTH MONARCHY, explained 20, 48
the fifth mystery, explained 2, 57
- FIFTY, 58th page, and 58 persons, *exp.* 14, 59
58 persons joined with Joanna to claim the promise,
..... 14, 3
58 persons signed for satan's destruction 15, 5
if 50 righteous men appear. 19, 64
righteous men shall prevail over the powers of hell, 17, 51
—— will save the nation, and destroy satan,
..... 12, 117—16; 30, 70
- FIG leaves will not do for a covering now, 8; 76, 103—9, 39
man shall sit under his vine and under his fig tree, 32, 458
the fig tree spared *but one single year.* 14, 69
when the fig trees shoot their leaves, you know the summer is coming on. 14, 86
- FIGHT, those will *f.* that know Christ's name. 55, 43
- FIGURE put into Joanna's bed 12, 60
- FINAL, the final end you'll see is come. 7, 35
- FINGER, professors of religion will not put forward their little finger to know whether the Lord hath spoken or not. 60, 23
- FINISHED, our Saviour's words "It is finished," *exp.* 17, 40
27; 3, 4—50, 24—53, 607—54, 23—61, 20—63, 27

- FINISHED**, satan's power over Christ, is *f.* explained, 27, 4
- FIRE**, a light like fire seen in the heavens 11, 93
 at the turpentine distillery, Bristol, a deat type for England. 23, 32
 breaking out in a shop 20, 26—22 34—44, 8
 every man's works shall be tried by fire 59, 51
GOD is a consuming fire, elucidated 11, 49
 letter thrown into the fire by Joanna 20, 13
 lightning seen by Joanna in the east like *f.* works, 11, 93
 liquid fire shall appear on satan's head 7, 52
 one spark of fire will go out by itself. 36, 54
 the fire of the Lord will be seen by those who mock Joanna. 11, 94
- FIRMAMENT**, the scriptures compared to the *f.* *eluc.* 56, 18
- FIRST** age of the world, elucidated 52, 1
 and last prophecy, elucidated 31, 344
 commandment broke by the subtlety of the devil, 52, 4
 fruits must become kings and priests unto God, 13, 12
 I am the first, I am the last, explained 2, 74—8, 58
 11, 65—28, 23—30; 261, 274
 the first earth, explained 51, 24
 the *f.* is last and the last *f.* 1, 37—2, 74—24, 103—28, 23
 the last error will appear worse than the first, elucidated, 11, 100—20, 42
 the promises to the first redeemed. 7, 16
 the seals proved to be the first good fruit 16, 51
- FISH**, the fish is satan. 11, 18
 the great *f.* Leviathan, compared to the devil, *exp.* 29, 107
 those who *f.* for men compared to the Lord's jewels, 15, 15
- FIVE**, blessings that will come in the five years. 55, 24
 perfect peace within five years. 55, 16
 the end will be when the Lord begins to make an end in five years, but that time is not known to man. 55, 43
 the five talents, *exp.* 19, 36
 the five years, *exp.* 55, 18
 the five years is a glorious type for them that wish Christ's kingdom near 55, 28
- FLAG**, the black flag hung out, *exp.* 14, 7
- FLAMING** or burning bush, *exp.* 8, 78
 the flaming sword is the word of God 1, 16—14, 17
- FLESH**, he that was born after the flesh, hath always persecuted him that was born after the spirit 52, 1
 the world, the *f.* and the devil, compared to gates, 52, 47
- FLOCK**, a child to feed the flock .. 2, 51—3, 112—57, 56
 58, 30—61, 17—65, 3
 bless the Lord for his little flock 22, 3, 8
 God will secure his little flock, 4, 164—16, 22—17, 31
 23, 110

- FLOCK**, parable of the little *f.* of sheep, 22, 1—34, 6—48, 56
- FLOOD**, all the world were atheists before the *f.* . . . 33, 581
- parable of the sheep saved from the flood at Thiorverton,
 (in the book it says Tiverton) 36, 184
- people, for their sins, destroyed by the flood, *exp.* 26, 18
 30, 202
- those who will not obey God must perish in the *f.* 20, 83
- FOES**, all *f.* will be confounded at Joanna's trial, 23; 23, 92
- a warning to Joanna's foes 29, 154
- Christ's *f.* shall feel the spear, 9, 27—15; 11, 13—30, 206
- six foes must be met. 25, 22
- the foes of England will be destroyed for the sake of the
 sealed. 20, 12—23, 97—30, 206
- God will be destroyed 30; 204, 206
- FOLEY**, Rev. Thomas Philip, faith compared to Abraham,
 37, 9—38, 28
- God declares that he will prevent the fatal ruin of En-
 gland for the sake of Bruce, Webster, and Foley, 9, 37
- his account of Mrs. Hughes. 22, 52
- his address to the public 37, 8
- his declaration concerning the writings 19, 65
- his dream concerning the dove, &c. explained. . . 12, 88
- of the balance, elucidated 9, 41
- his illness explained 24, 17
- his letter to Pomeroy 28; 81, 84—58, 68
- to J. Linter. 52, 36
- his readiness to come forward in Joanna's cause shewn,
 39, 62
- his remarks on Joanna's life 37, 79
- his testimony respecting the mission. . . . 25, 53—37, 82
- Joanna's letter to him, 19th July, 1801, 9; 11, 15, 29, 37
 10; 56, 62, 68, 88—12; 103, 115—19, 6
- letter to him sent by an express from Bristol,
 between 3 and 4 o'clock Saturday 23d Jan. 1804, 22, 51
- letter to him in the Birmingham paper. 52, 38
- Linter's letter to the Rev. Mr. Foley 52, 36
- one of Joanna's judges. 25, 126
- parable of the child when the writings were proved, *exp.*
 61, 23
- part of his letter quoted by Smith 50, 12
- satan dares Bruce or Foley to rob him of the time al-
 lowed him 11, 30
- informed Joanna that the faith of Bruce, Foley and
 Webster came from hell 11, 18
- satan's friend said "damn that knock, it is *F.*" . . 11, 81
- the child (Richard Foley) placed with W. T. Harwood,
 one of Joanna's judges. 25, 127
- the death of the Rev. Mr. Foley's child 22, 46

- FOLEY, Townley and Underwood's letter to him . . . 24, 14
 Townley's letter, with letters from Joanna to her, sent to
 the Rev. Mr. F. 24; 29, 43, 59, 75, 88, 109, 115, 112
 FOLLARD, the fable of his shepherd, *exp.* 23, 43
 FOLLART, satan informed Joanna that his spirit attended
 her 11, 10
 FOLLY, the folly of expecting every prophecy to be fulfilled
 as soon as given 36, 85
 the folly of imagination, *eluc.* 15, 45
 ————— Joanna's friends, *ans.* 36, 80
 ————— mankind, *ans.* 33, 546—35, 46
 ————— those believers who draw wrong judgments,
 34, 34—37, 38
 ————— of those who wish to prophecy 37, 41
 the foolish will not give their folly 8, 102
 FOOLS and mockers, *ans.* 2, 77—4; 177, 187—12; 62, 105
 how the fool's bolt was shot, elucidated 7, 15
 FOOLISH, a description of the *f.* 19, 68—44, 52
 a foolish son is the heaviness of his mother, *exp.* . . . 29, 164
 FOOTMAN, base designs makes Joanna miserable . . . 5, 206
 FORESTS shall yield pleasant pastures 7, 16
 FORGED, bring on the trial, and know if she hath forged
 the name of the Lord or not 21, 45
 if a person had forged letters in the name of the King,
 he would have been brought to justice; but if the name
 of God is forged no notice is taken of it, 12, 65—16, 5
 57, 18—59, 16
 in the end God will confound all those who forge his
 name 52, 33
 men have forged lies in all ages 52, 32
 FORGIVEN, man shall be *f.* explained 3, 124—4, 157
 FORGIVENESS offered to satan if he'll repent 12, 8
 Prescott's lying *com.* on forgiveness, answered, 41, 187
 FORTY, break his bonds, within forty years 36, 35
 in forty days fatal destruction will come 23, 66
 wearied forty years with the perverse hearts of man, *ans.*
 60, 20
 the forty years were up April 1814 59, 38
 years in the wilderness to be marked 36, 35
 FOSTER, Rev. H., his letter answered by the spirit 25, 24
 FOUNDATION, laid in the fall, elucidated 31, 317
 of the Lord laid in the bible, elucidated 28, 14
 FOUNTAIN, Christ is the living fountain. . . 12, 15—30, 205
 FOUR cast to the earth out of the twelve 12, 111
 quarters for men to discern 37, 31
 ————— of the world represented by four arches, 14, 113
 stars in a circle round the moon 14; 26, 51
 stars that Joanna must wear, 14, 51

- FOURTH** mystery explained 2, 57
 the fourth shepherd you know not 25, 31
FOWLERS, secure from the fowler's snare.. 36, 31—58, 15
 the fowler's net cannot come nigh Joanna 1, 14
FOWLS, let the feathered fowls appear..... 3, 143
 the feathered *f.* must it explain 9, 47—14, 115—20, 36
FOX, satan compared to a *f.* stealing the lambs, *exp.* 36, 33
 the foxes hear the Lord will clear, *exp.*..... 29, 156
FRAGMENTS, Joanna's writings are fragments which we
 must be careful not to waste 9, 46
FRANCE and Spain will be visited 61, 22
 a prophecy concerning France..... 20, 29
 dearth hath been in France 14, 81
 first vial partly poured on France..... 14, 81
 hail storm in France 44, 26
 may tremble at her doom..... 9, 37—36, 6
 satan's friends compared to the subjects of the King of
 France..... 11, 37
 the ruin will come upon France, explained 9, 43
 the unjust stewards of France will suffer 9, 44
 the three years famine to be in France, 9; 31, 43—20, 61
 25, 96—53, 610
FREE and bond-woman, elucidated..... 44, 47
 the Lord's labourers must be free..... 27, 23
 the woman's fall must be freed..... 9, 16—26; 11, 17
 water and blood must set us free..... 24, 118
FREEDOM of the Lord with man, elucidated, 2, 75—11; 87,
 89—12, 87
FREETHINKERS compared to Brothers..... 40; 6, 89
FRENCH, answer of the Spirit to the French, who said
 "they would fight up to their knees in blood till they
 had destroyed all the heretics"..... 44, 38
 a wager concerning the French King 10, 54
 a warning to the French 9, 36
 let not England think that the French are sinners above
 all men 21; 1, 18
 prayers to lower their pride, explained 36, 99
 satan's kingdom compared to the *F.* nation, 11, 37—14, 6
 the French are hot in their pursuits against men, but cold
 in their love to God 21, 21
 _____ nation will be victorious for awhile, yet in the
 end their strength will be gone..... 52, 30
 _____ come into distress by the weather,
 60, 36
 _____ suffer 20, 48—42, 202
 why the French King was destroyed..... 9, 44
FRIARS, to monks and friars God will never stoop.. 3, 143
FRIEND, the difference between *f.* and servant *exp.* 35, 35

- FRIENDS and acquaintance will know each other at the day
of judgment 4, 153—14, 118
a type of Joanna's present friends 36, 87
professing friends appear 30, 245
ruin will come on those who put God's friends to shame,
..... 31, 315
satan ordered to call home his friends after the Lord hath
had one year to seal his own 12, 54
the devil must fall, and all his friends 8, 79
the Lord will protect his *f* 8; 102, 106—9, 32—25, 122
FRUIT, bad fruit with a black veil 1, 30—59, 15
believers compared to good fruit 25, 147
Christ will come into the garden and eat pleasant fruit
with those who wait for his coming 12, 107
fallen fruit, explained, 1, 30—11, 119—25, 147—29, 160
..... 40, 126—42, 207
good and evil fruit will now be tried 6, 274
———elucidated 2, 74—4, 149—51, 18
good fruit must come from the woman's hand 8, 77
..... 12, 102—16, 5—25, 40—65, 11
———on the tree 11, 96
———to all shall come 14, 66
———will stand against the storm 6, 273
on the earth, and on the tree, explained 14, 112
the evil fruit will be destroyed 6, 273
the seals compared to good fruit 16, 51
the sun and the rain, the fruits of the earth, and the fruits
of the spirit, are in the hands of God alone.. 14, 103
FULFILLED, all *f*. and gathered in Christ *exp.* 31, 349
answer to people's saying Joanna's prophecies were not
all fulfilled 36, 52
as one hour brings on another, one day another, and one
year another, so shall one truth bring on another, till
every truth is fulfilled 17, 87
some turn back because all is not fulfilled in one year,
explained 30, 205
the days are coming "When all shall be *f*." 37, 63
the errors of preachers who say all the scriptures are ful-
filled, 56, 42
FULFILMENT of many of Joanna's prophecies, explained.
..... 44, 21—56, 47
of the bible is at hand 32, 457
———Comforter to mankind 53, 587
———gospel, elucidated 30, 274—33, 543
———prophecies in part, explained 27, 14
———vision of the temple 31, 383
FULNESS of time, elucidated, 4; 146, 151—31, 355—32, 40
representation of the *f*. of the Godhead bodily .. 16, 10

- FUNERAL, a perfect funeral is come 21, 9
 of Christ will be placed in Joanna 5, 205
 this funeral will bring on the call 2, 9
 FURNACE, pig or devil in the f. 14, 44—15, 5—19; 20, 22
 the furnace is already on the sons of men 14, 44
 the furnace will be heated for those who despise the
 heavenly call 6, 274
 FURY, God's anger doth like fury burn 2; 60, 82, 83
 ———— fury will burn like an oven 13, 3
 ———— fall on mockers 4, 173
 satan will begin on the earth with great fury 14, 45
 the cup of God's fury is kindled against man 21, 60
 the fury of man compared to beasts 55, 23
 the sword of the Lord will smoke like fury 2, 87

G

- GALLOWS, a new gallows shall come for satan 11, 60
 12, 51—22, 79—24, 101
 like Ahasuerus, Christ will appear and make satan feel
 the gallows 15, 35
 GAP, Joanna ordered to stand in the gap 2, 85
 ———— go into the gap and make up the
 breach, explained 57, 58
 P——y, desired to be a Moses in the gap 59, 11
 GARDEN, disputes with satan in the garden, &c. 1, 34
 GARDENER; the interference of Providence prevents murder,
 24, 71
 you like the gardener will be seen 22, 67
 GARMENTS, filthy garments, explained 7, 18
 mended garments will not do 44, 43
 ragged garments cover all 36, 37—57, 71—60, 27
 the garment without a seam, elucidated 12, 68
 GARRETT, J. L. his errors shewn 26, 6—27, 18
 31; 306 to 337—36; 26, 75
 GARRICK, like Garrick they shall die 23, 99
 GARROW, Counsellor, his remarks on Joanna's prophecies,
 49, 48
 interrogates J. King as to his profession of religion 49, 32
 GARTER, across the fan 22, 80
 GATE, of the outward sanctuary shut, elucidated 31, 377
 GATHERING clouds are hastening on 51, 6
 in of the people must be by sealing 20, 58
 GENTILES, a commandment for believers and all the Gen-
 tiles 3, 124
 "a light to lighten the gentiles," explained 3, 120
 and Jews, called and invited 3, 118—5; 201, 223, 233
 6, 263—7; 49—10, 47—11, 85—12, 121—14; 51, 88
 20, 43—30, 235—36, 104—54, 24—61, 33—63, 53
 are departed from the gospel, explained 41, 48

- GENTILES** as bad as the Jews. 2, 95—12, 114—15, 45
 20, 66—61, 33
 called and Jews cast off, elucidated. 17, 8—22, 22
 31, 340—32, 403
 Christ is come to try the gentiles. 12, 114
 compared to deaf adders, explained. 22, 67
 fulness of the gentiles, elucidated. 1; 40, 42—3, 120
 4; 149, 151—8, 59—11, 107—13, 20—14, 69—16, 57
 18, 19—20; 8, 44—33, 493—65; 3, 9, 12, 14, 19
 likeness of the Jews and gentiles. 31, 327
 no better than the Jews. 32, 435—33, 566—61, 60
 so both together they must hang, the gentiles and the
 Jews. 36, 114—57, 69—63, 59
 the blessed promises revealed to the g. 14, 88—31, 341
 the g. are advised not to mock the spirit, 24, 122—28, 88
 41, 47
 the heir must come from the gentiles. 5, 214
 the Jews must see the fulfilment of the gospel by the
 gentiles before they will be convinced. 20, 44
 the new seed is sown in the gentiles. 24, 121
 the sons of the living God are the gentiles. 32, 407
 the wild olive alludes to the gentiles. 33, 491
 the will of God revealed to the gentiles. 3, 124
 their end shewn if they remain in unbelief. 5, 201
 their folly, madness, and wickedness, shewn. 15, 47
 their trust in a Saviour, elucidated. 6, 262
 will be shut out by their wisdom. 31, 373
 worse than the Jews. 8, 81—20; 9, 83—21, 20—22, 68
 23, 36—24, 125
GENTLEMAN and Lady guided by Providence. 49, 26
 ————hunted by bloodhounds. 49, 27
GERMANS, the suffering of the Germans. 42, 200
 the Germans are one nation to be sealed. 20, 62
 the Germans suffer for England. 42; 197, 200, 231
GETHSEMANE, Christ's suffering in Gethsemane elucidated,
 25, 109—58, 106—60, 6
 pride of the Jews at Gethsemane explained. 26, 11
GIBRALTAR, fever at Gibraltar. 43, 92—44, 27
GIDEON, the sword of Gideon is the sword of faith, 34, 47
 ————shall end the war. 17, 32
GIFTS of gold, myrrh, and frankincense, explained, 15, 12
 spiritual gifts to be desired. 33, 504
GILES said Christ's kingdom was approaching, and that his
 congregation were the "elect" that were to be saved,
 36, 34
GIPSIES, satan works by gipsies. 29, 191
GLASS, the bible a true looking-glass for man, explained,
 28, 28—30, 218—32, 442—32, 3

- GLASS, a lady who did not consider herself "one of the elect," said to a gentleman, "I am as sure to be damned as this glass is to be broken," she then threw a wine glass with great violence on the floor, which to their astonishment did not break 47, 39
 what glazier now can mend the glass . . 36, 115—57, 70
 GLASSES, Joanna broke two glasses, *exp.* 23; 30, 34
 GLORY, every land shall be filled with glory 28, 34
 the crown of glory, explained 14, 116
 the difference of the stars in glory, elucidated. . . 60, 32
 the king of glory is the Lord, elucidated. 52, 45
 ——— was seized by man 2, 54
 the seven crowns of glory, elucidated. 14, 115
 GLOVES, white gloves sent by Joanna to Mrs. Bruce, Mr. and Mrs. Beacraft, the Rev. S. Bruce, Rev. T. P. Foley, Rev. T. Webster, Mr. Sharp, Mr. Wilson, and to Mrs. Bruce's son and daughter. 9; 68, 80, 81
 GOATS and sheep to be parted 4, 159
 are the tares, worshippers of the beast 35, 60
 blood of bulls and goats being offered up is a type and shadow of the beast (satan) being destroyed in the end, 52, 17
 offerings of bulls and goats, explained 12, 116
 the Lord will free the goats 25, 117—36, 43
 the goats must depart from the sheep. 35, 16
 GOD acts with man agreeable to the laws of man. . 6, 242
 14, 75—20, 73—24, 43—52, 42
 all the blessings of God lie upon conditions . . . 36, 62
 39, 60
 ——— world invited to turn unto God and live . . 1, 43
 14, 69—25, 107
see. 2, 95—3, 103—6, 260—8; 77, 107—9; 5, 43—11, 93
 12; 38, 97, 99—14; 73, 82—15, 41—16; 25, 26—17, 5
 19, 38—23, 110—24, 17—28; 13, 24, 28—29, 124—30;
 193, 194, 230, 237, 269—31; 324, 359, 376—35; 22, 43
 36, 44—52; 39, 41, 46—61, 31
 all the transactions of men are laid before the throne of God 32, 453
 and Christ are one 17, 6—32, 450—34, 26—43, 74
 and Christ's kingdom is coming 3, 130
 and mammon never can agree 60, 29
 answer to a person who enquired "why God created the devil?" 19, 55
 ark made to shew God's judgments 7, 43
 —of God's new covenant with man. 30, 202
 as satan held God to his promise at first, so must man hold him at last 58, 31
 a traitor to God is a traitor to his country. . . . 25, 14

God calls on man to answer him concerning Joanna's writings	11, 96
command is "despise not prophecies"	31, 347
command to all mankind	24, 20
——— the shepherds	20, 100
concludes all in unbelief	33, 495
declares himself to be the author of Joanna's writings, 1; 20, 44—3, 108—5, 220—9, 46—17, 21	
declares his powerful name. 3, 108—9, 43—11, 60 15, 30—24, 17—25, 121	
decrees of God will be shewn to Joanna during the time of her trance	25, 140
every list of sealed believers must appear before the throne of God.	16, 26
examine what the will of G. was at the creation, 59, 49	
hath never sent any empty away	12, 24
——— worked by instruments in all ages	52, 42
is a consuming fire, elucidated.	11, 49
mankind ordered to trust to the word of God.	12, 38
must reveal the truth to supersede the many false doc- trines established by man.	47, 47
never left himself without a witness	3, 122
——— unveiled his face, so clear as he hath in Joanna's writings.	9, 6—17, 42
self-confidence is offensive to God, 20; 38, 42—25, 21	36, 68
sense and reason was given to man to contemplate the divine works of God, explained	56, 20
sent forth his son, made of the woman, <i>exp.</i>	62, 27
the anger of God shall burn "till all that hath breath praise the Lord"	20, 4
the blame of the fall is cast upon God to this day, 32, 421	
the blasphemy of the nations provoke God	1, 35
the fury of God is kindled	11, 97—13, 3—21, 35
.....	24; 45, 60—29, 174
the unity of God and Christ, <i>eluc.</i> 14; 100, 102—34, 26	
the will of God, elucidated.	33, 475
the wisdom of God is like a threefold cord that cannot be broken.	21, 47
the word and works of God, <i>eluc.</i> 17, 9—24; 118, 126	29, 165—31, 365—56; 16, 19
troubles to begin at the house of God.	39, 96
where there is no belief in a God, satan hath power to harden men in cruelty	33, 531
whoever is ashamed of God, God will be ashamed of them, explained	20, 23—36, 41
will destroy the man of sin, which is the devil.	2, 62
.....	30, 203—32, 422

- God** will put all men to the trial 17, 19
 will redeem all who stand in perfect obedience by faith,
 30, 269
 — severely punish disobedience. 33, 513—37, 27
 40, 101—46, 57—49, 63
 God's love made manifest to man, 8, 66—12, 94—20, 11
 21, 44—22, 40—34, 25—37, 64
 promises, *eluc.* . . . 1, 39—2, 52—4, 187—6, 287—12, 27
 15, 42—16, 60—27, 9—33, 544—43; 7, 8—51, 8
 reward for believers, elucidated, 6, 245—37, 23—41, 179
 44; 35, 41
Godhead, bodily is come 16; 9, 16, 18
 Christ did not appear in the perfect G., elucidated 4, 178
 divided by the Jews and Gentiles 32, 450
 the Godhead appears in perfect manhood 4, 182
 the union of the Godhead beautifully elucidated, 34, 26
 when the son is revealed, men will see the perfect Godhead
 in the trinity in unity and the unity in trinity, 61, 29
GOLD and mines of treasures . . 1, 2—3, 120—7, 15—16, 8
 33, 530—44, 35—51, 26
 dust, proved to be superior to gold. 12, 39
 grandeur and gold is too much coveted. 4, 178
 12; 30, 70—22, 87—29, 182—33, 529—36; 114, 130
 satan's gods of gold 2, 53—12, 36—44, 39
 the golden orbs, &c. explained. 11, 56—12; 39, 70
 the seven golden candlesticks. 7, 44—30, 271
GOLDSMITH, R. one of the 24 elders. 25, 123
GOMORRAH, mockers should mark Gomorrah, 2, 63—15, 45
GOSPEL, all men dead to knowledge under the g. elucidated,
 11, 85—12; 26, 32—19, 3—20, 41—25; 30, 31—30;
 208, 238—31, 343—33; 509, 516, 549, 570—34; 9, 56
 44, 48—47; 47, 56—52, 41—59, 37—60, 10—62; 47, 49
 and the law *exp.* together . . 2, 95—12, 93—14; 89, 98
 . . . 16; 8, 27—20, 45—30, 276—32, 450—43, 72—44;
 55, 57
 chain of the law and gospel, *exp.* 3, 121—16, 19—31, 346
 fulfilment of the gospel, explained. . . 7; 17, 54—12, 26
 14, 99—33; 543, 547
 the madness and folly of gospel preachers shewn, 62, 27
 . . . see 19, 32—21, 2—31, 383—42; 207, 220—48, 6
 52; 5, 18—62, 79
 the mystery of the gospel, *exp.* 25, 81—50, 18—59, 47
 62; 73, 79
 the tribe that was lost is turned to the gospel . . . 20, 59
 what men are stumbled at in the gospel, *exp.* . . . 43, 75
 see 28, 31—53, 598—59, 502—60; 6, 41
 the *gospel-pole* all must see. 7, 73—16, 11—19, 22
GRACE and truth came by Jesus Christ, 33, 543—see 17, 12
 50, 34—63, 12

- GRAVE, as the grave paid the first, so shall the grave pay
 the last 57, 27
 the meaning of a grave, elucidated 35, 46
 satan digging graves for man... 22, 50—23, 20—60, 41
 thy end draws near to make thy grave 25, 104
 the graves shall open and the martyrs appear. 16, 45
 see 22, 25—35, 45—43, 68
 GREEK, Hebrew, Greek and Latin, you see here .. 5, 213
 Jews, Greeks, Barbarians, &c. invited 17, 5—62, 51
 GREEN and dry tree, explained 14, 4
 GRIMSHAW, John, one of the 24 elders 25, 128
 GROOM, parable of the murdered groom.... 22, 6—24, 24
 GROSE, Rev. — invited to come, &c. 25; 12, 13
 GROUND cursed for man's sake 2, 50—28, 10
 the ground where the seed was sown is man.... 32, 444
 GUARD of the coach drunk, a deep type 39, 95
 GUILT, our guilt came from satan, 9, 39—see 14, 70—17, 12
 23, 59—25, 118
 GUNPOWDER plot, elucidated 2, 81

H

- HAILSTONES, will break upon the land 23, 87
 HAIR, the flaxen hair, &c. 23, 50—24, 113—29, 158
 HALIFAX, answer to the book published there 35, 5
 the multitude of Halifax, explained 29, 186
 HAND and heart must join, *eluc.*... 17; 18, 20, 44—48; 9,
 15—50; 26, 27, 28
 God directs Joanna's *h.* 1, 2—4, 160—24; 66, 113—29, 190
 the first and second hand, explained, 61, 57—see 12; 35
 117—17, 19—18, 31—20, 69—29, 159—32, 386
 they have hands and handle not, explained. 50, 27
 HANDMAIDS shall prophesy 16, 1—see 17, 7—22, 35
 28, 40—36; 83, 88—57, 30
 HANN, R. an answer and reproof to him... 53; 614 to 620
 54; 2 to 52—55; 40, to 51
 HAPPINESS, great happiness promised to the sealed and
 their offspring 11, 61—13, 20—16, 54
 of departed saints, *eluc.* 15, 13
 woman made to complete the *h.* of man. .4, 146—12, 43
 when satan is chained down God will place man in that
 state of perfect happiness in which the fallen angels
 were placed 3, 114—see 11, 47—15, 25—19, 9—28, 32
 HARDING, his wrong judgment, *exp.* 40; 97, 104
 HARDNESS of men's hearts will bring the judgments of God
 on this land 2, 52—16, 56
 HARLOT, a parable of the *h.* 25, 26—see 10, 91—14, 6—60, 28
 HARVEST of the Lord hastening on, 1, 15—2, 95—8, 107
 19, 41—32, 435—35, 56—36, 9—41, 168—50, 38
 53, 580—54, 8—59, 11

- HARVEST**, remarks concerning the *h.* 1, 18—7, 9—12, 11
 14; 34, 70, 104—20; 31, 34, 64—23; 20, 104—27; 10, 12
 36; 61, 68, 69—41, 167
 the bad *h.* a type of more to come 36, 55—*see* 1, 31
 the truths of the harvest, ordered to be marked .. 9, 30
 *see* 1; 18, 39—11, 113—17, 42—23, 109—27, 11
- HARWOOD**, W. T. one of the Judges. 25, 127
- HAY**, wood, stubble, &c. elucidated. 59, 50
- HAZARDS** which Joanna hath run, *exp.* 20, 9—29, 140
- HEAD** of satan to be bruised .. 9, 41—17, 43—36; 59, 105
 pain of Joanna's head, explained 36, 68—57, 66
 the heads of nations will fall. 15, 47
- HEARN**, Rev. James, answered 63; 22, 25
- HEART** of stone to be taken away, 17, 9—*see* 7, 32—9, 32
 15, 22—16, 58—52, 34
 the feelings of Joanna's heart, answered. .19, 16—20, 20
 24, 62—28; 29, 32—54, 17
 the heart compared to a valley. 57, 72
 the heart is known to the Lord. 50, 28—*see* 8, 105
 22, 40—25, 86—54, 25
 the prayer of Joanna for a new heart, 5, 205—*see* 8, 106
 24, 62—28, 29
 unbelief blinds men's hearts. ... 3, 123—27, 11—36, 23
- HEATHEN** nations will be brought low, 32, 398—*see* 2, 82
 5, 210—7, 16—8; 94, 101—20, 92—32, 398—43, 81
- HEAVEN**, a new heaven and a new earth, elucidated, 12, 52
 16, 16—51, 24
 a wonder in heaven and earth. 6, 278—15, 18
 every name will be enrolled in heaven, 10, 73—12, 115
 16; 25, 70—*see* 7; 38, 53, 54—10, 82—14; 46, 68
 15; 13, 21—19; 44—44, 46
 now judge the heaven from the earth, *exp.* 62, 17—32, 410
 saints making intercession in heaven 46, 67
 satan cast out of heaven. 4, 148—11, 26—12; 11, 40
 the heavens shall vanish away like smoke 51, 43
 the kingdom of heaven compared to men on earth, 20, 20
 the war began in heaven and will end in hell. ... 36, 43
 those who destroy their seals cannot go to heaven, 16, 29
- HEAVENLY** plough described 2, 84—9, 14
 promises revealed .. 11, 61—*see* 5, 226—12, 33—15, 14
 16, 24—23, 95
- HEDGES**, all the edges will be pruned 9, 43
 highways and hedges, explained 25; 10, 11, 38, 127
- HEBREWS**, *see* **JEWS**.
- HEEL**, Christ will avenge his heel on satan's head. . 30, 231
 *see* 9, 41—11, 99—24, 17—36, 59
- HEIR**, a bastard cannot be an heir. 12, 47—63; 39, 49
 Christ himself must be the heir, 24; 105, 107—*see* 5, 213
 .. 7, 17—9, 17—36, 38—58; 103, 108—61; 5, 55, 57

- HEIR**, the heir must come from the gentiles 5, 214
- HEIRS**, a trial for the heirs of the kingdom..... 23, 47
of God and Christ, explained, 14, 64—see 7, 17—8, 107
13, 20—16, 43—19, 8—23, 59—59, 63—61, 35—65, 13
the heirs will be proved by the leaves..... 12, 104
who brings the heirs *eluc.* 12, 104—14; 96, 107—62, 37
..... 65, 15—see 7, 15—16, 50
- HEIRESS**, the true heiress now is come 5, 214
- HEIRSHIP**, explained .. 5, 213—see 7, 17—9, 16—12, 104
..... 14, 95—36, 32—65, 8
- HELL**, a description of the origin of *h.*... 12, 18—see 4, 162
11; 5, 27, 35, 97—12, 71—14; 9, 85—22, 63—25, 40
..... 34, 5—54, 34—55, 42
as bounds were set for the waves of the sea, so shall hell
be bound 12, 9
earth nor hell cannot frustrate the designs of the Most
High .. 17, 46—see 7, 34—14, 99—17; 10, 51—24, 8
God cannot screen those who join with hell 23, 34
the stone shall now be rolled on hell..... 12, 68
the yawning of cats compared to the yawning of hell
when satan is bound 19, 20
- HELP** offered to sinking Peters..... 36, 45
the helpers shall be crowned in glory..... 16, 68
- HELPMATE**, all will find their *h.*... 9; 28, 43, 47—65; 7, 8
appear, vain man, and answer why God created the
woman to be man's partner and helpmate 18, 40
Christ the true *h. exp.*..... 8; 75, 76—13, 21—24, 20
..... 29, 124—30, 261
God laid the plan to be a *h.* for man's good..... 24, 9
Joanna is the believer's helpmate here.... 7, 38—21, 30
..... see 2, 51—9, 33—19, 57—24, 79
the *h.* is arrived.. 5, 221—14; 97, 118—17, 13—30, 264
the woman must your helpmate be, your wedded brides
become..... 22, 87—23, 19—25, 114
- HERTFORDSHIRE**, possessions of Joanna's family in Hert-
fordshire..... 9, 21—58; 89, 102
- HEROD**, God's promise to Joanna, like Herod's to the dam-
sel, *exp.*.... 1, 39—2, 52—4, 187—6, 287—12; 26, 27
..... 15, 42—16, 60
like Herod's fury will the Lord's come on.. 1, 18—9, 23
..... 15, 35—36, 9—59, 12—62, 77—65, 29
we have no bloody Herod now to fear..... 15, 13
- HERMIT**, parable of the hermit, explained .. 22; 86, 89
..... 24; 39, 78—34, 7—43, 66
- HEY**, G. said he would die to redeem the devil, 24; 71, 86
..... 22, 50
- HEZEKIAH**, the shadow of *H. exp.*.. 28, 31—see 8; 59, 67
..... 21; 2, 18—52, 21

- HILL**, Rowland, declared from his pulpit Joanna's 23 friends were mad fools 25, 25
 invited to bring 23 mad fools forward 59, 5
 vision sent him by command 14, 115
- HIRST**, Samuel, and his family, chosen servants .. 22, 46
 *see* 22, 53—25, 33—27, 23—29, 184—36, 21
 one of the 24 elders 25, 128
- HISTORY** of Joanna's life 1, 5—5, 206—8, 84—12, 74
 22, 10—23, 69—24; 26, 32, 63—34, 14—43, 59
 of Joanna's family 58, 88—61, 54
- HODGKINS**, Rev. — his conduct shewn 25, 12
- HOLLAND**, J. one of the 24 elders 25, 128
- HOLY**, by the inspiration of the. Holy Ghost Joanna's writings are to bring all things to your remembrance,
 .. 3, 113—*see* 2; 86, 88—5; 221, 233—30; 210, 234
 36, 42—48, 21—58, 18—65, 3
 the Holy Ghost must be judged here 3, 108—58, 5
 the Holy Ghost the comforter is come .. 5, 221—18, 26
 30, 240—36, 52
 the Holy Ghost was never seen, explained 4, 183
 the Holy One of Israel, *exp.* 62; 20, 43—63, 26
 the nature of the Holy Ghost, elucidated 3, 113
 the sin against the Holy Ghost, *cluc.* 3, 106—5, 223
 11, 61—14, 98—22, 58—24; 6, 7—36, 42—39, 54
 62, 54
- HONOUR**, before honour cometh humility .. 3, 140—14, 95
 man is blind to the honour of God, 30, 285—*see* 8, 81
 21; 16, 20, 28, 33—30; 214, 287
- HOPE**, faith, hope, and charity, explained 62, 49
 the anchor of hope is near 9, 47
- HORN**, the first and second horn, 24, 108—*see* 22; 57, 60,
 68—24; 94, 106, 107—32, 392—37, 47
- HORSE** compared to man, explained 15, 20
 nor rider will be spared .. 8, 82—20, 5—*see* 10; 69, 70
 36, 64—40, 129
 the white horse, explained 51, 31
- HORSES**, black horses compared to judges 11, 87
 grey horses denote death, explained 15, 53
 the horses must begin to fight 15, 13
- HOURLY**, a shadow of the midnight hour .. 24, 49—*see* 4, 173
 11, 88—22; 51, 59
 the eleventh hour doth appear 15, 21
- HOUSE**, a house of clay God laid in man 28, 38
 *see* 29; 101, 149
 all to be published on the house top. 9, 41—24, 18
 a mark to be set on every house 3, 133
 it is better to go to the house of mourning than the house
 of feasting, explained 25, 81

- HOUSES, the new houses described 7, 15—12, 112
 will be desolate. 5, 237—23, 45—48, 23
- HOWS, John, one of the jury, 25, 127—*see* 25, 115—39, 56
 59, 53—63, 47—64, 6
- HUMILITY of Christ, *eluc.* 3, 139—14, 95—24, 82—54, 54
- HUNTINGDON, —, letter to him 47, 39
- HUSBAND and bride, a type of the spirit and bride, 14, 49
 bound to protect his wife. 6, 269—20, 76
 Christ is the husband now applied 3, 121—4, 181
 6; 270, 272, 276—17, 16—18, 31—20, 76—23, 99
 24, 67—31, 358—37, 69—59, 59
 every husband and wife cautioned, 23; 20, 24—*see* 15, 18
 22, 4, 7—40, 125
 satan never was a husband 12, 47
 the husband must do away the reproach. 63; 40, 49
- HUSBANDMAN, God is the true husbandman, 12, 101—*see*
 2, 84—7; 12, 13—9, 43—14, 82—41, 166
- HYMNS to be made from the writings 14; 86, 121
 Joanna's farewell hymn. 60, 24

J

- J. you'll find the J. 9, 47
 the J. is meant for Jesus and Joanna. 12, 123
- JACOB and his sons, *eluc.* 20, 58—41, 175—*see* 7; 32, 33
 20, 66—32; 419, 423, 448, 457
 particulars concerning Jacob and Esau, 7; 32, 33, 34, 52
 32; 412, 413, 416, 479—*see* 20; 67, 70—32; 420, 436
 33, 512—54, 40
 the sons of Jacob a type and shadow. 20, 61—32, 422
- JAH, Jehovah is a mystery 36, 97—*see* 3, 108—5, 217
 9; 30, 43—11, 60—15, 30—24; 117, 124—25, 121—
 32, 431—36, 48
- JAILORS, trembling jailors Christ will free, 36, 117—57, 72
- JEALOUSY, type of Joanna's jealousy .. 36, 112—*see* 8, 91
 24, 61—36, 125—37, 24
- JEHOSHAPHAT, the valley of J. . . 36, 117—*see* 1, 43—7, 18
 10, 93—21, 21—56, 31—57, 72
- JEREMIAH, his mockery shewn 47, 9—52, 20
- JERUSALEM shall be new built, explained, 7, 15—12, 112
 .. 16, 8—44; 35, 44—51, 26—55, 31—61, 16—62, 51
 the destruction of J. 56, 14—*see* 14, 109—44, 31—47, 51
 the entry of Christ on an ass, explained. 61, 42
 the old men and women to dwell there 32, 452
- JESTER, parable of the King's jester. 59, 41—61, 44
- JEWELS of the Lord. 14; 2, 11—*see* 1, 40—2, 50—
 15; 9, 11, 15—16, 33
- JEWS, casting off the Jews, *eluc.* 33, 490—*see* 3, 103, 118
 5, 214—6, 265—10, 50—16, 27—22, 58—29; 180, 183
 32; 427, 451—33; 489, 513—36, 82—44, 47—47;
 8, 58, 61—51, 35—52; 24, 39

- Jews** and gentiles admonished and called, 10, 49---see 2, 53
 3; 104, 118, 119, 121---4, 171---5; 210, 214, 223---6;
 256, 257---7, 49---8, 81---9; 21, 40---11, 85---12; 114,
 121---14; 51, 88, 89, 90, 107---15; 31, 38, 45---17; 8,
 31---18, 40---19, 70---20; 9, 44, 45, 59, 60, 83---21, 20
 22; 21, 22---23, 36---24; 49, 125---30; 222, 225, 235
 31; 327, 360, 379---32; 407, 435---33; 490, 491, 526
 528, 566---36; 114, 128---47, 55---49, 66---51, 43---53;
 582, 603---57, 69---58, 8---60, 32---61; 4, 7---40, 125
 62; 5, 50, 73---63, 52
 believe in redemption but not in salvation, 17, 7---24, 121
 see 3, 119---6, 266---17, 31---27, 14---30, 207---32, 405
 36, 124---52; 3, 17, 24, 32, 40---58, 102---59, 60---60, 35
 compared to cats, elucidated. 22, 65
 how the Jews are to be restored, *exp.* 32, 407---see 3; 120,
 122---43, 73---58, 88, 112---61; 3, 4, 9, 10, 19, 22, 25
 33, 54, 65---62; 7, 63---63, 41
 may see their prophets clear. 18, 20
 miracles of Christ explained to the Jews 6, 262
 opinions of the Jews, *ans.* 62, 64---see 2, 91---19, 47
 43, 74---62; 4, 12, 63---63, 54
 some Jews believed in the Messiah at his first coming,
 61, 17---62, 13
 the end of the Jews seen. 36, 38
 the sceptre will depart from the Jews if they refuse Shi-
 loh. . 62, 65---see 9, 21---14, 89---20; 59, 99---27, 14
 29, 141---32, 411---42, 223---43, 73---59, 60---61, 3
 62; 6, 19, 27
 twelve men chosen to convince the Jews 14, 80
JEZEBEL, Ahab and J. types of hell and satan. 28, 21---see
 11; 31, 40---12, 24---13, 16---14, 11---20, 78---22;
 44, 53, 56---25, 16---28, 23---37, 67---56, 27
IGNORANCE and blindness of man 12, 68---see 12, 26
 22, 60---30; 246, 250---33, 486---35; 20, 52---49, 28
 63, 6
IMAGINATION, the folly of *i.* shewn 15, 44---36, 30
IMMANUEL, all shall worship at Immanuel's feet . . 3, 109
 4, 151---22, 59---62, 55
IMPERFECTION will be done away. 33, 503
IMPOSTOR, Joanna proved to be no impostor, 1, 19---4, 164
 10, 51---11; 4, 95---13, 19---14, 43---15, 40---23; 5
 43, 5---46, 27---52, 14---61, 55---62, 20
 impostors will arise 61, 61---see 22, 52---25, 24
INFANT, behold an infant cry, *exp.* 6, 280---62, 41---65, 6
 see 44, 57---62, 61---65, 31
INFIDELITY is fast increasing, 54; 21, 51---56, 26---61, 31
INGALL, John, one of the 24 elders 25, 128
INGRATITUDE will be punished. . 21, 30---20, 65---31, 314

- INK, pale ink, elucidated 36, 128—44, 52
- INNOCENCE of Joanna proved. . . 10, 51—see 22; 9, 23, 86
 26, 15
- INSTRUMENTS, the Lord works by instruments. . . . 52, 42
 58, 112—see 10, 95
- INVENTIONS, false inventions of man, answered. . . . 63, 4
 see 11; 88, 94—15; 40, 44—16, 2—29, 165
- JOANNA, a beautiful explanation of her trial, . . . 25; 91, 112
- a blessing promised to Joanna. 1, 27—23, 69
- Abraham's faith strong in Joanna 30, 204
- accused of drunkenness 52, 11
- Adam the first and Joanna the last star. 2, 58
- address to friends and enemies 3, 113
- the public concerning Pomeroy. 10, 76
- a drop of ink fell from her pen, elucidated. 44, 52
- affirms to the world, that she hath the full consent of the
 bishops to publish "that her calling is of God," 28, 3
- afflicted by the devil 12, 57
- with sickness, 23, 31—24, 116—31, 365—62, 53
- a figure put into her bed 12, 60
- after her trial the first half sheet of the prayers for the
 fast are to be published 21, 3
- a general account of her writings 25, 55
- agitation of her heart on account of the disputes con-
 cerning the harvest 36, 68
- a likeness of her youthful days will be returned, 58, 16
- all foes will be confounded at her trial 23, 92
- all her lovers were broken off by the Lord. 34, 15
- all may see the eye of Christ in Joanna 8, 102
- all men informed by what spirit Joanna is led . . 16, 24
- all must come to and through J. with regard to direc-
 tions. 25, 132—38, 44—40, 113—41, 176
- all must hear and see the ponderings of her heart, 28, 17
- all mysteries revealed to J. by the Holy Ghost. . 58, 18
- all that believe in her writings will be saved. . 11, 127
- all that dispute with Joanna must fall 29, 160
- all that her enemies have said against her is false, 52, 35
- Joanna hath done, and all the letters she hath
 sent, have proceeded from the command of the King
 of Kings—the Lord of Lords—the everlasting Father,
 the Prince of Peace—the mighty Counsellor—and the
 desire of every nation 1; 20, 44—3, 108—5, 220
 9; 43, 46
- all that is deferred in her writing shall be perfectly ful-
 filled 36, 5
- all the evils will not come in her days. 20, 16
- all the sorrows that have come upon Joanna will surely
 come upon England 37, 20

- JOANNA, all will be cleared at her trial. 44, 56
 a loud rap on the table, which she considered as a token
 of her death 19, 12
 an account of the manner of her visitation 54, 4
 an audience of 700 persons addressed by Joanna, 25, 96
 a new heart promised Joanna 24, 62
 and all the believers have been stumbled concerning
 Pomeroy 57, 28
 and her sister a type of the nation 20, 22
 and her sister's dispute answered 36, 102
 and Pomeroy's trial. 57, 17
 and satan are to stand the trial for the disputes, 14, 126
 angels have been sent to Joanna to warn all men, 44, 15
 ———rejoiced at her birth 1, 30—17, 20—19, 10
 answered by the devil 8, 91
 answers for her brother. 11, 73
 ————self. 12, 74—26, 15
 answer to her judgment on the *exp.* of the cornfield, 36, 72
 ————trial of obedience 36, 71
 ————men's saying "Joanna was a good mistaken
 woman" 36, 89
 ————those who said "Joanna prints for gain," 4, 187
 ————"Mr. P——y and Joanna were
 agreed" 60, 10
 ————say "Joanna cannot have a son at her
 age" 63, 57
 anxious to get P——y to bring on her trial. 36, 45
 apollyon, satan's friend, disputes with Joanna . . . 11, 44
 a powerful visitation to Joanna 1, 27—58, 3
 appears to warn you all. 5, 193—14, 107
 arguments of her friends concerning the prophecies, *ans.*
 36, 80
 as Adam and Eve were placed together temporally, so in
 a spiritual sense the Lord placed Pomeroy and Joanna
 together 57, 24
 as Eve began with satan, so Joanna must end the strong
 dispute with hell 11, 107
 as God kept nothing from Abraham, he will keep nothing
 from Joanna 1, 27
 a short account of her life 1, 5—5, 193
 a sign for believers 36, 125
 asks to be brought to trial 14, 126
 as Miriam, testifies of Christ. 12, 13
 as much as Herod fulfilled his oath to Herodias, so will
 the Lord fulfil his with Joanna. 12, 26
 as my guardian angels, saith the Lord to J., have guarded
 and kept thee from all the arts and powers of hell,
 now let my friends, brothers, mother, and sister, keep
 thee from all the arts and power of men. 21, 14

JOANNA assaulted by the devil for ten days	8, 88
as Sodom and Gomorrah persecuted the angels which were sent to Lot, so will men persecute Joanna till God in his anger destroys them	17, 49
as the spirit of Elijah fell upon Elisha, so shall the spirit of the Lord that visits Joanna fall on them that are joined with her at her trial	41, 179
at first every man's hand was against Joanna	26, 15
a type of Joanna in man, elucidated	31, 366
a weak foolish instrument for the Lord to work by,	34, 9
a wonder to men and angels	6, 278
a wall to the sealed	12, 13
a warning to her foes	29, 154
believed her friends were ill	20, 13
believers are equal with Joanna	9, 25
Besley's false accusations concerning Joanna refuted,	63, 6
bishops and religious societies admit of her visitation,	44, 58
blames the devil throughout the disputes	12, 20
blasphemy of satah to Joanna for ten days	1, 33
bread loathed by Joanna explained, a type of the nation,	43, 93
breaks two basins with great fury	23, 31
——— glasses with great fury	23, 30
breathings heard by Joanna over her head in a very pow- erful manner	24, 112
bringing forth children by a spiritual birth	12, 109
.	25, 111
brings forward her writings against Smith, as plaintiff,	50, 4
brought up like Samuel	12, 80
burning a letter, a type of the nation	20, 13
by thy stripes they must be healed	36, 119—54, 14
called a deluded impostor	25, 24
——— fortune teller	36, 113
——— by the voice from heaven	1, 24
——— Hannah	5, 213
calls T. and U. to write hastily	22, 61
cannot get rid of her pain till her children are born,	37, 35
challenges all the world with regard to her character,	23, 24—see 52; 2, 8, 12, 13
changes her place of abode	5, 208
chooses heaven in preference to earth	8, 75
chosen men prove her writings	37, 42
Christ appears in Joanna, elucidated	22, 78
Christ embraced Joanna at her birth	1, 30
Christ's funeral will be placed in Joanna	5, 202

JOANNA, Christ is her friend.....	9, 40
Christ is her spiritual husband, 23, 99—31, 358—37, 69	
Christ will make himself known among his disciples or believers, before he takes J. out of the world. . .	43, 66
clergy, nobility, and laity, invited to her trial. . .	37, 5
clothed with Bruce's clothing	7, 50
clothed with the son	7, 50—19, 59
coach upset with Joanna and others	44, 19
communications, how given to Joanna	55, 36
comforted by the spirit, at the altar	44, 5
commanded to leave the methodists.	8, 87
_____ prophecy.	1, 27
_____ publish her writings	1, 19
_____ write satan's words	11, 3
compared by Lane to Jezebel	56, 27
_____ to a mad woman.	44, 16
_____ an owl in the desert	29, 138
_____ a pelican in the wilderness.	29, 138
_____ a sheep with worms in her brain	36, 3
_____ Miriam.	12, 13
_____ the angels sent to Lot	12, 36
_____ the Centurian	58, 27
_____ little bird that plucked the feathers from the great ones	1, 2
comparison between Joanna and Eve.	37, 59
complaining to be delivered.	4, 189
concealed from the world.	22, 36
condemned for adultery, in prophaning the truth with Pomeroy	23, 3
confined from seeing her friends.	61, 6
_____ to her bed.	24, 98
confused on seeing a stranger	8, 104
contended first with hell	8, 105
contradicted by Minnie, concerning the harvest. .	36, 61
converseth with God.	3, 136
could not see the visions before she left her native home,	15, 18
counsellor Garrow's remarks on her prophecies. .	49, 48
daggers, &c. in her breast	23; 23, 43
dangers which Joanna hath run, explained	20, 9
David's prophecies concerning her, explained . .	29, 138
dealeth faithfully with God and man.	31, 324
declares her heart and soul to man	23, 21
defended in every truth	24, 118
deliverance will come to believers after her death, <i>provi-</i> <i>ded she lives to see the end of 15 years*</i>	37, 23

* Here it may be worthy of remark, for the information of those believers who have not had an opportunity to examine all the writings, and compare them with the private communications on this head, that she was buried exactly at the end of the eleventh year, consequently there are four years to come from the day of her interment, to complete the 15 years.

JOANNA, Delvalle has an interview with Joanna . . . 49, 21
 despairs about her father's death 9, 30
 determines to live in perfect obedience 8, 89
 devils threaten to take her life 19, 21
 — voice heard in the street by her 19, 21
 dines at a gentleman's house, &c. 8, 104
 directed by the spirit to publish Carpenter's conduct,
 38, 4
 — how to dispute with the learned 24, 23
 — to the shepherd's care 25, 148
 directions from the spirit concerning the sealing of her
 writings 25, 104
 ————— her trial . . . 24, 5
 25, 4
 disputants concerning her writings commanded to answer
 GOD 11, 96—16, 24
 disputes between J. and the powers of darkness, 11, 5
 — with satan in the field, &c. 1, 34—42, 209
 drove furiously by the coachman 36, 94
 dying looks of Joanna will soon be known 25, 94
 earth nor hell cannot make Joanna disobey the commands
 of GOD 24, 8
 Eastlake acknowledges the truth of her writings. . . 8, 89
 entreats Mr. P—— to take care of the letters put into his
 hands 59, 24
 Ephraim adviseth Joanna to make a friend of his satanic
 majesty 59, 39
 every charge brought against Joanna will turn back on
 their own heads 27; 14, 19
 every man that disputes with Joanna shall fall. . . 29, 160
 every sorrow J. has felt, every dagger they have placed
 in her breast, shall be returned double on this ungrate-
 ful nation 24, 117—37, 36
 every tongue that is against Joanna shall be ashamed
 and confounded 35, 24
 every vision is brought to prove her writings came from
 GOD 15, 42
 evidence of Joanna being pregnant of a living child, 63, 3
 [See her important letter on this subject in my "Refutation
 to Dr. Reece."]
 extracts concerning her mission 25; 35, 38
 faithful believers in her works are the chosen of GOD,
 30, 206
 false accusations against J. in the Exeter paper, 52, 11
 false assertions against Joanna refuted. . . 25, 3—52, 10
 felt the hand of the Lord upon her 24, 113
 felt the horrors of hell 24, 16
 fond of dress in her youth, 58, 100

JOANNA, fifteen years added to her life ..	23, 92—27, 17
floods cast out against Joanna.....	17; 21, 33—26, 18
forsaken by her father's house through unbelief ..	9, 19
Garrett's picture drawn to frighten Joanna.....	26, 11
gloves sent by Joanna to her friends.	10; 68, 80, 81
goes to Exeter.....	22, 18
goes to her sister's, ill	8, 88
God declares he is for, not against Joanna	52, 32
_____ will never take his loving kindness from Joanna	8, 88
_____ prove himself her friend ..	52, 34
_____ provoke Joanna to anger, and make her full of the fury of the Lord; that his anger shall be kindled in her, and his spirit shall be upon her,	14, 93
_____ take her part.	29, 141—57, 27
_____ that Joanna does not lie	12, 80
_____ the greatest sin under the sun is, that of wounding the hearts of Joanna, T. and U.....	23, 52
God hath given the spirit of prophecy to J.	17, 21
God hath made her spirit like his own	8, 105
God's anger is kindled against Pomeroy, for saying her writings were "a farrago of nonsense from the devil,"	28, 72—29, 173
God's covenant with Joanna, 1, 27—8, 92—15, 49—38, 36 _____ decrees will be shewn to Joanna during the time of her trance	25, 140
God's laws written on her heart.....	29, 150
_____ promise to Joanna fulfilled at the communion table.....	1, 28—6, 287
_____ spirit speaks through Joanna.....	23, 58
_____ visits Joanna.....	33, 560
God will punish those who cursed Joanna	8, 84
_____ reward her obedience	1, 27
good fruit brought by Joanna	37, 34
great will be the peace of her children.....	8, 59
guarded by angels and kept from harm	4, 164
guided by the Almighty	34, 16
had Joanna been left to herself, she would have stumbled, like the rest.....	58, 15
happy are those who believe her mission, before her death.....	25, 112
has drawn the sword to slay satan, as Judith did Holo- fernes	17, 51
has felt no prison	8, 71
has learned some to read her writings.....	31, 292
has suffered much from Pomeroy's anger	10, 61
hath fully obeyed the command of God, 1, 41—19, 20 hath given her all to know God's name.....	44, 36

JOANNA hath no power	44, 53
hath received great blessings	58, 27
hath sealed the people as the Lord commanded her, 7,	52
hath stood in faith and fear	11, 95
hath submitted to Pomeroy's judgment as Christ did to Pilate's.	10, 78
hath wearied heaven with prayer to know the truth, 2,	58
heavenly music will sound at her trial, (<i>i. e.</i> when the sealed writings are examined).	4, 164
her afflictions compared to Job's.	29, 102
————— will be severely felt by England in the end,	34, 2
her answers to various people, 2, 65—4; 178, 183, 188	25, 38—36, 30
her appetite taken from bread, <i>eluc.</i> . . .	24, 117—31, 365
her application to church Ministers to prove her writings,	25, 22
her awful trial will be in a field, <i>exp.</i> 29, 186— <i>see</i> 23, 98	25; 37, 90—27, 15—41, 167
her belief fully explained	3, 105
her believers are brides and brothers.	9, 42
her books will be given away	6, 267
her brother arrested and thrown into prison . . .	10, 54
her call hath been from heaven, 3, 133—12, 102—16, 25	19, 25—26, 13
her cause like Job's cause, elucidated.	29, 110
her challenge to all men	4, 176—37, 11
her character given by herself	12, 74
————— the spirit	12, 66
her children must be taught of the Lord, 8, 59—12, 113	
her death will be soon after the trance	25, 101
————— convince more than her life . . .	25, 112
her divine looks will soon be known.	25, 94
her doubts about the sealing, answered	19, 10
her dreams explained	32, 394
her enemies compared to Jezebel.	25, 16— <i>see</i> 5, 223
.....	11, 107—29, 111—34, 51—36, 28—52, 38
her enquiry concerning the various opinions of men, <i>ans.</i>	14, 90
her faith elucidated . . .	2, 59—11, 91—12, 43—31, 298
.....	58, 28—60, 3
her faith concerning the child, explained	61, 60
————— tried, and as the Lord found her obedient, he assured her “ he would work a different way,” . . .	58, 4
her fainting fits, the bishop's death, &c.	36, 118
her fall would be more fatal than Eve's	4, 133
her family a warning to the nation	5, 195
her farewell hymn	60, 24

- JOANNA, her fast in lent, elucidated, 3, 121—36; 120, 125
 her father compared to the nation, 9, 29—*see* 8, 97—9;
 24, 26, 29, 30, 35, 37—10, 68—22, 24—36, 115—57, 69
 ——— fearful he had signed away his son's right,
 9, 21
 her father's passion, explained 22, 11
 her fears shall vanish, and the land shall fear. . . . 27, 19
 *see* 20; 13, 14—37, 34—38, 44
 her feelings beautifully answered in verse, 57, 74—61, 50
 *see* 19, 16—25, 80—36, 78—57, 6—60, 39
 her finger inflamed, explained. 8, 104
 her first book printed by an Atheist 9, 9
 ——— present came from the Rev. S. Bruce 9, 7
 her foes have gained the victory over her for the present,
 60, 14
 her folly concerning Pomeroy's death, shewn. . . . 57, 17
 her fore-fathers walked before God with a perfect and
 upright heart 1, 6
 her friends like Job's friends 8, 91—12, 3—43, 76
 her fright at the pound-house 22, 13
 her helpers shall be rewarded 9, 25—16, 68
 her history placed in different parts, 34, 20—*see* 22, 10
 23, 102—24; 26, 32, 63—34, 14—43, 59
 her ill treatment by the clergy, elucidated. 23, 37
 her infusion comes from God 20, 69
 her innocence satan cannot betray 43, 57
 her judges will be the first redeemed 4, 165
 her judgment of Adam, answered 35, 26
 ——— Christ and the gospel. 32, 461
 ——— the book of Job. 29, 99
 her learning comes from God 9, 16
 her life placed for man to see, 29, 101—*see* 5, 206—19, 21
 25, 92—37; 22, 38—39, 64—58, 16
 her love for her friends shewn, 29, 140—58, 13—60, 13
 ——— Noah Bishop, elucidated 37, 64
 her mission proved from the bible. 12, 117—25, 38
 47, 22
 her obedience hath been tried and proved, 1, 27—3, 109
 8, 92—36, 71—58; 4, 6, 11
 her observations on the book of Daniel. 32, 388
 her petition answered. 2, 54—12, 27—25, 16
 her prayer acceptable to God, 17, 18—*see* 3, 139—5, 205
 8, 89—11, 41—12, 27—14, 24—19, 22—36, 10
 48, 22—50, 12
 her present friends set as a type 36, 85
 her prophecies are cast on the serpent. 17, 13
 ——— came from God 12, 16—31, 324
 ——— will be fulfilled 17, 39

- JOANNA, her remarks on the Arians and Calvinists, 32, 463
 her sacrament ticket demanded by Pomeroy. . . . 28, 47
 her solemn vow to the Most High. 1, 28
 her soul will rest in realms of bliss. 22, 40
 her spirit united with God's spirit. 48, 9
 her suffering for all, answered . . . 23; 30, 34—24; 12, 15
 29, 102—31, 366—36, 119
 her sister said the Southcotts were too proud to be
 visited by the Lord 58, 108
 her temptations, *eluc.* 23, 74—37, 55
 ————— placed years for days . . 1, 37—4, 145
 10, 95
 her trance, beautifully *eluc.* 25; 89, 100, 129
 her travelling in birth, elucidated 12, 111
 her trials . . . 4, 166—12, 4—22, 20—23, 72—25; 7, 41
 34, 16—37, 62—58, 84
 her vision of the beautiful lights 23, 32
 her vision of the candle, ring, &c. 61; 55, 58
 her visitation *eluc.* 31, 324—32, 475—34; 2, 5, 34
 36, 122—37; 33, 47, 71—43, 89—44, 58—46, 36
 52, 16
 her weakness without the spirit 25, 82
 her will particularised and answered. 63, 5
 her writings and the bible come from one fountain, and
 must end in one stream. . . . 27, 13—*see* 1, 21—4; 176
 188, 192—9; 7, 9, 13, 18, 46—11; 94, 96—12; 93,
 109—16, 60—21, 14—25; 91, 103—27, 9—29; 110,
 139—31; 333, 336—36, 55—43, 4—54, 10—56, 59
 her writings could not have been fulfilled if Pomeroy had
 not fallen from the faith, explained. 57, 39
 her writings only can save England from ruin . . 14, 102
 her wrong judgment shewn 3, 128—9, 30
 how will men appear when they see the truth of her pro-
 phecies 52, 32
 jealousies that alarmed her breast, *exp.* . . . 19, 1—24, 67
 if Joanna had drawn back, the Lord saith ten million
 worlds would have been but misery to her, as her
 life would have been miserable, and her end with-
 out honour 36, 84
 if men deny the oath God swore unto Abraham, then
 let them deny the oath he swore unto Joanna, 14, 88
 informed that her kinsman would die: 20, 30
 in satan's form men will come to Joanna 58, 115
 is a child that's born to do the work of God . . . 12, 80
 is hated by all without a cause. 29, 139
 is no impostor, neither is the spirit that directs her a de-
 ceiver. 52, 14—54, 19
 is not above the rest. 9, 25

- JOANNA is not under the influence of the devil, *exp.* 61, 45
 is ordered to give up the whole to Pomeroy's judgment,
 59, 46
 is ready and willing to stand every trial to prevent the
 judgments that hang over our heads 21, 46
 is the faithful bride. 2, 59—3, 99—11, 91—16, 68
 24, 105—44, 45—58, 28
 is the harmless dove to bring the olive branch of peace,
 12, 80—15; 50, 51
 is the perfect heir, explained, 36, 32
 judgments of men concerning her visitation 52, 31
 learned men judge her wisdom as simple as an ass, *exp.*
 3, 139
 leaves her father's house and goes to service. 5, 206
 led by the spirit of truth. 26, 15—37, 35
 living unknown to the world, explained. 59, 9
 made ill in Wilson's room. 12, 70
 man called upon to answer concerning her writings, 11, 96
 many believers are longing for Joanna's death that they
 might see wonders. 37, 36
 Mary agrees with Joanna 14; 14, 107—58, 8
 men are forging the name of the Lord against J. . 52, 32
 — must join with Joanna 28, 33
 — judge, and men must free Joanna 9, 6
 — shall tremble before Joanna, and own with confu-
 sion they have done wrong 14, 93
 — who dispute with Joanna must fall 29, 160
 — will come in great fury against Joanna. 36, 133
 mob break into the field on the seventh day of her trial,
 25, 119
 must appear the mother of all the living race. 13, 20
 must bear the burthen for all 37, 41
 must be the judge of the earth. 4, 175
 must be the Lamb's wife 24, 61
 must be tried by men, and freed by men, before the Lord
 casts the devil 9, 6
 must bring the good fruit 25, 40
 must draw back the curtains 2, 86
 must neither add nor diminish 9, 2
 must not be robbed of her virtue 6, 270
 must stand her trial before the serpent stands his trial,
 9, 6—23, 98—58, 12
 must stand or fall by her own Master 1, 40
 must suffer like her Master, for the stubborn sons of men,
 36, 119—54, 13
 names of church ministers applied to by her friends to
 prove her writings 25, 12
 never to be freed till the shepherds are wounded, 23, 36

JOANNA, new clothing for wedding garments,	58, 4
new things revealed to Joanna	58, 4
no clergyman has attempted to prove that her calling is wrong	16, 6
no man can dispute with Joanna, because God is her friend	36, 32
no man must come to J. unless it be him whom she hath chosen for her judge, or any of the bishops, 58, 115	
no man who writes against Joanna believes in the bible,	33, 504
none can judge her written hand	7, 13
no one knows the time of her trance	25, 36
no prayers or petitions of men have altered the decrees of the Lord to her	60, 34
nothing shall be concealed from Joanna,	25, 91
not only to have the knowledge from the spirit, but also the power	1, 2
not to appear till the third day,	25, 84
not to fear the judgments of men	1, 47
not to live to see her prophecies fulfilled, explained, 2, 54	3, 133--52, 47
no weapon that is formed against her shall prosper, 17, 18	
no woman hath ever appeared like Joanna, 12, 65—60, 47	
of opinion that no invasion can take place before her awful trial.	27, 6
one year and one day in London, explained	15, 48
ordered all her books and papers to be delivered to her brother.	24, 29
ordered not to confine the unerring wisdom of Jehovah to her weak understanding	9, 30
ordered to arise and go to her father.	9, 38
——— attend and speak at the class meeting.	8; 85
———	90, 92
——— the mayor of Exeter at the Guildhall respecting some hand bills published by her, which they said were blasphemy.	10, 74
ordered to get her bread in various places, and work for different families, that her character might be publicly known.	52, 11
ordered to go into the gap and make up the breach, <i>exp.</i>	57, 53
——— to Bristol	36 55
——— Exeter.	8, 89
——— London May 1802	15; 3
——— mark the night.	20, 11
——— pen satan's words	11, 1
——— publish that an earthly union would soon take place	58 83

- JOANNA ordered to put on three rings. 24, 115
 ordered to receive no letters, &c. 58, 116
 ————seek another place. 26, 42
 ————send to the bishops 57, 58
 ————set her house in order, as her sick bed was sure,
 12, 56
 ————take up her bed and walk, *eluc.* 22, 78—24, 107
 ————wait two years. 36, 111
 ————warn the disciples. 22, 79
 ————sheep and shepherds. 9, 34
 ————weep no more for Pomeroy 33, 352
 ————write in the name of the Holy Ghost. . . 3, 113
 ————nothing but her name. 36, 83
 ————to Pomeroy 36, 97
 ————the church ministers 1, 10
 ordered what room to sleep in. 9, 40
 orders the knives, &c. to be removed. 24, 14
 our bride, is dear to Christ. 9, 42
 parable of her mother's death 5, 212
 ————the wound in her shoulder. 22, 48
 particularly mentioned Joel ii. Rev. xii. xix. xxii. Isaiah,
 liv. 12, 117
 particulars concerning her brother's denying that she was
 a prophetess 10, 53
 persecutions against Joanna 52, 30—56, 50
 said to be Buonaparte's *brother*, 20, 73
 satan attacks Joanna furiously. 24, 52
 satan breaks on Joanna with great violence, 23, 18—58, 11
 satan calls her an idle, lazy bitch. 24, 98
 ————Lucifer, son of the morning. 11, 42
 satan complains against her for sealing the people, 15, 3
 ————of her disrespect to him 11, 26
 satan had greater power over Joanna than he had over
 Job. 12, 4
 satan informed Joanna that she had a spirit like the
 fallen angels. 11, 8
 satan is said to be gone to heat the bottomless pit for J.
 seven times hotter than usual 11, 44
 satan must enter the field and answer for himself per-
 sonally, after Joanna returns from her trance. . . 23, 22
 satan must not appear to Joanna 11, 2
 satan offers to supply Joanna with money 9, 11
 satan permitted to afflict Joanna seven days . . . 12, 55
 ————take advantage concerning her father's
 death, explained 54, 8
 satan pursues J. as close as Pharaoh pursued Moses, 19, 10
 satan's anger kindled against Joanna for sealing his de-
 struction and man's redemption. 11, 9

JOANNA, satan said Joanna would curse God if she were afflicted with pain	12, 55—54, 7
satan says he is come to ask pardon of God and Joanna,	11, 50
Pomeroy began to cause her fall	56, 46
-----hath always treated Joanna with scorn and contempt	60, 10
-----said 'twas a disgrace to see his name stand with Joanna's	60, 9
-----'s words against Joanna, elucidated ..	31, 348
pondering of Joanna's heart shewn	24, 4—54, 17
powerful working of the spirit in Joanna, <i>exp.</i> ..	54, 37
power given to the devil to tempt Joanna	12, 55
prays for death sooner than be led by a wrong spirit,	9, 34—19, 11—36, 112
preserved three times from being drowned	12, 80
promised friends	5, 212-- 9, 21
prophecies spoken by Joanna more plain to be understood than the bible	26, 6
proves the divinity of Christ	32, 462
public opinion concerning her writings proved to be erroneous	25, 3
raised up to shew the power of God	33, 483
reasons assigned for her being visited by the devil, ..	54, 5
-----for love and anger in Joanna	30, 241
recapitulation of prophecies, &c. 17, 21---49, 49---52, 29	
resolutions on the truth of her mission	25; 79, 133
returns to Exeter	8, 89
righteousness revealed to Joanna, elucidated ..	44, 40
reproved for her folly	4, 162--9, 34
reproves Pomeroy	28, 44
satan says he will make Joanna an atheist if the Lord would permit him to try her faith	36, 70
-----Joanna's writings are like the bible ..	11, 11
-----threatens to tear Joanna to pieces ..	11; 11, 14, 21
.....	22, 27
-----wants Joanna to burn her writings	11, 9
-----would not afflict Joanna in her head, because she should not say she was afflicted like Wilson ..	12, 57
set as a sign for believers	36, 125
shall unfold the truth	14, 39
should Joanna be killed by man, England would be destroyed by fire	24, 85
sliding on the ice, it broke, she fell, &c.	12, 79
speaks with the spirit of prophecy	52, 14
stands boldly for her Master	1, 36
such a wondrous woman as Joanna was never on earth before	15, 17

- JOANNA taught of the Lord from her youth 5, 203
 the bible, with the future destinies of nations, have been
 revealed to Joanna 1, 16—17, 39
 the Bishops never tried to stop her writings. 28, 5
 the blood of the nation would be on Joanna's head if
 she were to keep silence. 14, 32
 the charges brought by man against Joanna, to turn back
 on themselves 27, 19
 the clergy blame the supporting of Joanna. 36, 47
 ——— know no more of the bible than they do of
 Joanna's writings. 24, 124
 the clergy preach against Joanna 24, 122—36, 99
 the devil breaks furiously on and threatens to destroy
 Joanna. 24, 36
 ——— or moon to be under her feet 10, 92
 the GOD of truth is Joanna's Master. 31, 315
 the greatest prophet that has ever been on earth, 6, 275
 the guilt cast by Pomeroy on Joanna 30, 263
 the heavenly joys J. will feel during her trance, *eluc.* 25, 100
 the helpmate for man 12, 44—23, 19—25, 114
 the horror and misery of Joanna described, on account
 of the letters being placed wrong 24, 12
 the J is meant for Jesus and Joanna 12, 123
 the ill treatment of the clergy towards her 23, 37
 the infamous conduct of her enemies shewn 52, 57
 the Lamb hath framed her heart. 9, 42
 the lamentations of Joanna 24, 12
 the land where Joanna was born is blessed above all other
 lands 42, 203
 the learned cannot confound Joanna's writings, nor prove
 they come by chance. 15, 18
 the LORD declares that nothing but devils can condemn
 Joanna 22, 23
 ——— there is no deceit in Joanna, 29, 140
 ——— deceived Joanna, with regard to her father's
 death 9, 35
 the LORD hath been Joanna's director, guide, and coun-
 sellor 19, 9
 ——— said that the gates of hell shall never pre-
 vail against her 24, 26
 ——— spoken in Joanna. 24, 70
 the LORD informed Joanna that the time of her departure
 drew nigh, for her sands were nearly run. 58, 4
 the LORD saith, it was not so great a sin to say he worked
 miracles through Beelzebub the prince of devils, as it
 is to say her prophecies come from the devil . . 14, 103
 the LORD will not leave Joanna to man, as Adam left Eve
 to the serpent, for she hath trusted in his protection,
 and his protection she shall have. 21, 13

- JOANNA, the manner in which J. was led in 1792 . . . 8, 84
 ————— of her life written in the Psalms . . . 29, 138
 the meaning of Christ being in Joanna's form is in spirit, explained 58, 14
 the mighty Counsellor appears in her writings . . . 16, 18
 the most faithful person on earth 2, 59
 ————— wonderous woman that hath ever appeared since the foundation of the earth was laid . . . 15, 17
 the mystery of her writings are deep 1, 40
 the name of the Lord and of Joanna must spread far and wide 9, 21
 the only true prophet of the Lord 31, 322
 the parables and fables in her writings the more simple the more true 37, 47
 the ponderings of Joanna's heart concerning believers, answered 37; 23, 55
 the preparation of Joanna's heart, and the answer given to her by the tongue, are both from the Lord, 19, 70
 the promise made to the woman, Joanna, 9, 41—11, 115
 the same spirit that inspired men to write the bible hath inspired Joanna 5, 234
 the seals of Joanna's writings could not be broken till Basil Bruce was dead 7, 37
 the secrets of the Lord are revealed to Joanna . . . 2, 52
 the simplicity and weakness of Joanna, explained, 23, 24
 the sins of the nation have increased since the time of Joanna's birth, elucidated 52, 38
 the spirit comes from God and Christ to Joanna, 15, 29
 ————— of Christ is in Joanna here 11, 86
 ————— God waiting to direct her 4, 160
 ————— Christ, Moses, and Paul, attend her, 16, 24
 ————— Jesus hath visited J. by prophecy . . . 52, 43
 the spirit of the Lord breaks in upon Joanna with power, 11, 60—22; 78, 80—24; 16, 30, 107
 ————— truth visits Joanna 49, 56
 the spiritual mother of all men, as Mary was the temporal mother of Christ 28, 95
 the standard for all 37, 40—38, 9
 the stars to rise on Joanna's head 9, 42
 the temptations of Joanna and Eve, elucidated . . . 26, 18
 the throne and the kingdom Joanna hath prayed for shall be established in peace and righteousness . . . 52, 47
 the truth of her writings proved at Taylor's . . . 37, 42
 the twelve judges will stand as stars upon her head, 17, 53
 the voice of the good shepherd heard by J. 30, 233
 the water flood coming on Joanna, explained . . . 23, 98
 the way Joanna has been led on, fully explained, 36, 83
 the wise and learned are ignorant of her writings, 28, 29

- JOANNA, the witnesses at her trial ordered to be examined by an attorney 25, 11
- “therefore I tell thee,” saith the Lord to Joanna, “I am thy Judge, that have called thee with an everlasting calling, and I will save thee with an everlasting salvation” 50, 65
- there is no forgery in Joanna’s writings 57, 18
- they that honour Joanna’s writings honour the Lord that gave them 21, 16
- those who cannot understand Joanna’s prophecies, are referred to the prophecies in the bible 52, 29
- will not honour Joanna, to own her prophecies just, do dishonour to God 28, 96
- write against the visitation to Joanna, answered 55, 38
- to be kept from all harm 31, 810
- to go to prison, if her prophecies are not true . . 44, 16
- to have a rod put into her hand to destroy all that come against her 38, 59
- to hold a controversy with man 32, 426
- to meet her sister at her father’s funeral 9, 18
- to receive a crown of glory 25, 113
- to return from her trance 25, 39
- to tread the devil under her feet 10, 84
- tries the shepherds 12, 22
- unbelievers have nothing to do with writing her seals, 52, 31
- upbraided by satan 50, 63
- usurious principles practised by a person who lent Joanna money towards publishing her books 9, 11
- visited by night and by day 1, 5—24, 98—44, 13
- visited like the Virgin Mary, to bring the Comforter, 62, 39
- walks up and down the room in great fury . . . 24, 110
- warned of her sickness, and ordered what to do . . 12, 56
- the dangers of drawing back . . 36, 8—49, 62
- war, the first thing shewn to Joanna 52, 44
- was commanded to contend with Pomeroy by letters, to prove what his wisdom was 58, 75
- what J. has done shall endure to all ages, 9, 25. . 17, 20
- said on the divine interference, she is ready to prove to the world 49, 16
- when J. dies the seal must be given to a friend, 12, 104
- visitation is granted by the Bishops, they will know that her name is spiritual 58, 7
- whoever is against Joanna is the serpent’s seed . . 38, 43
- why Joanna could not stay at Exeter 57, 30
- was suffered to endure temptations . . 23, 70
- why the angels rejoiced at her birth, explained . . 52, 39

- JOANNA, why the spirit of the Lord hath visited her, 9, 1
 will be resigned to one in likeness of Noah. 58, 7
 will be shewn the sealed book in heaven. . . 95; 100, 140
 will be thrown into a trance. 25; 39
 ————tried for blasphemy 15, 35
 ————warned of dangers when near 15, 55
 will have three trials 21, 46
 will hear bitter words. 9, 43
 will never wed any man but him whom the Lord hath
 designed for her 58, 105
 will see some redeemed. 36, 35
 ———— shew herself to be the bride 2, 92
 ———— soon forget her travail pains. 58, 19
 wisdom placed in Joanna by the Lord to claim the pro-
 mise 29, 152
 wishes for death. 36, 112
 ———— to conceal the frailties of Carpenter. 38, 1
 wonders must appear at her trial 23, 20
 words spoken by her in the spirit 27, 5
 would be mocked were she to appear in public. . . 37, 41
 ———— have been destroyed had she forged the name of
 the Lord 12, 65
 ———— sooner die a martyr than let her foes triumph over
 her friends 58, 13
 writes by the command of the spirit. 10, 52
 ———— to warn the Bishops 21, 18
 JOB put to his trial, to shame satan, 17, 18—20, 7—see 8, 91
 12; 3, 4—14, 120—29; 97, to 110—36; 70, 78
 43, 76—50, 26—54, 40
 JOEL's prophecies hastening on. . 14, 84—see 2, 80—19, 37
 JOHN the BAPTIST, satan will fall like him, 15, 42—see
 1, 39—2, 52—4, 187—6, 287—12, 27—16, 60
 the preaching of John the Baptist, explained. . . 62, 42
 JOINTURE, the marriage jointure, and bond, elucidated,
 18, 40
 JONAH and Nineveh compared to Brothers and this nation,
 32, 440—see 1, 26—7, 55—11; 86, 120—13, 5
 32, 438 to 444—47; 20, 22
 three days in the whale's belly, explained 19, 94
 JONES, J. gave up his trust to Pomeroy 9, 18
 his bet concerning the bishop's death 39, 92
 his testimony respecting the mission 25, 50
 ordered to go to Pomeroy. 23, 45—28, 49
 JONES, W. one of the '24 elders. 25, 128
 JORDAN, drink of Jordan's stream 14, 72—25, 122
 JOSEPH, we must suffer a Joseph's persecution before we
 can receive a Joseph's blessing . . . 20, 66—see 56, 70
 41, 176—59, 64

- JOURNAL**, the shadow of the Journal, explained . . 24, 115
 *see* 2, 70—29, 191
- JOWETT**, Wm. one of the Judges 25, 127
- JOY**, the midnight hour of joy will come, 22, 61—*see* 9, 46
 30, 236—35, 34—52, 40—58, 81
- IRELAND**, answer to the people of Ireland . . . 34; 40, 48
 rebellion in Ireland foretold 14, 123—17, 33
- IRON**, the rod of iron, elucidated, 52, 44—62, 70—*see* 7, 32
 12, 111—14, 82—20; 3, 48
- ISAAC**, a type of Christ, *eluc.* . . . 24, 116—21, 10—30, 206
 the promise was fixed in Isaac, 36, 37—*see* 2, 89—5, 213
 7, 32—16, 11—31, 359—32, 436—36; 39, 69—58, 7
 60, 34
 the spiritual Isaac, in whom all the families of the earth
 shall be blessed, *exp.* 33, 489—62; 18, 51
- ISLES**, the isles must wait for the law 17, 6
- ISRAEL**, by faith we become the true Israel of God, 17, 11
 51, 25—*see* 7, 44—12; 93, 112—14, 101—17; 5, 12
 20, 66—30, 207—32; 408, 435—33, 528—51; 8, 26
 deliverance of the children of Israel 47, 12
 numbered, a type of the sealed number 12, 93
 the Holy One of Israel, explained 61; 20, 43
- JUDAH**, the type of Judah explained 32, 425
- JUDAS**, a Judas must be found, 14, 98—*see* 4, 159—11; 32,
 99—14, 27—16, 41—20, 80—23, 46—24, 102—25, 117
 30, 222
- JUDGE**, as a judge the Lord will come, 7, 51—*see* 3; 108,
 140—4, 175—5, 233—8, 107—18, 19—20, 96—36, 93
 50; 3, 18, 63
 men are to judge for themselves, 3, 128—*see* 3, 144—4, 147
 8, 103—14, 92—25, 92—26, 2—40, 104—60; 29, 37
 the Judge passing sentence, explained, 24, 23—*see* 3, 141
 11, 87—46, 21
 the righteous Judge stands at the door 41, 126
- JUDGMENT** day for man, explained . . . 6, 241—*see* 3, 142
 4; 152, 175—6, 268—20; 8, 72
 day prolonged, explained 53, 591
 men must sit in judgment 4, 159—6, 244
- JUDGMENTS**, a warning to those who wait to see the judg-
 ments first, 44, 52—*see* 2, 52—7, 55—16; 25, 56—21;
 44, 45—31, 321—43, 93—44, 28
 fatal judgments will come on, 52, 43—*see* 1, 23—2, 56
 14; 6, 109—16, 51—20, 35—30, 201—31, 311—33, 441
 34, 61—36; 9, 55—37, 25—44, 14—47, 4—51, 4
 57, 43
 must begin at the house of God 1, 26—*see* 8, 80
 19, 32—39, 96—42, 207—59, 6
 the manner of judgments, explained . . . 36, 7—42, 219

- JUDGMENTS, threatened judgments will come on, 61, 28
 *see* 20, 65—44, 17—59; 4, 6, 28—61, 49
 when judgments come believers must rejoice, 30, 267 —
see 14, 104—21, 23—25, 86—31, 369—32, 441—36, 1
 37, 53—44, 17
 JUNE, let *May* be over and let *June* appear, 3, 144—4, 145
 8, 100
 the *eleventh day of June* 15, 49
 JURY, as Jurymen appear, 7, 51—*see* 1, 20—2, 108—4, 182
 8, 107—14; 51, 121—22; 4, 7—25; 92, 105
 the Apostles and prophets brought forward as the grand
 jury 50, 11
 JUST, the Just man is the Son of God, 29, 152—*see* 3, 108
 16, 41—19, 62—33; 561, 567
 JUSTICE compels the Lord to bruise satan's head, 9, 42—*see*
 6, 244—9, 34—11; 63, 127—12; 18, 21—14; 70, 98
 .. 20, 8—25, 14—28, 50—29, 201—49, 70—53, 592

K

- KEEPER, the LORD will be the keeper of the faithful, 36, 85
 KENRICK, a dissenting preacher, answerd, 36, 106—57, 62
 KETTLE of Joanna's fell off the fire. 6, 275
 KEY of the bottomless-pit 7, 32—10, 82
 the key of Peter is brought to Joanna 36, 80
 KIDNER, —, answered concerning Giles. 36, 36
 type of his corn-field, explained. 14, 95—42, 211
 KING, —, his conduct fully explained 49; 1 to 70
 KING, Ahab's prophets compared to those who advised the
 King to carry on the war 3, 126—8, 70
 believers are children of the king of heaven 9, 17
 and half the nation sealed 14; 43, 45
 good king Josiah sent to enquire of the prophetess, 52, 22
 prayer for the king 21, 25
 satan, as king, compared to the bramble, *exp.* 12, 30—*see*
 4, 149—11, 70
 the king of England smitten for the sins of the people,
 21; 22, 25
 the king of glory is the Lord, explained . . 9, 45—52, 45
 the king written to by Joanna 37, 5
 —, the poisoned coat, and poisoned lance, 12, 50
 25; 116, 117—26, 18
 the wisdom of a king is to examine into the truth, and
 save the land, 29, 169—*see* 1, 47—61, 8—62, 43—63, 56
 KINGS compared to the King of kings explained .. 62, 17
 did not the kings shut their mouths at Christ. ... 61, 11
 have order in their war. 24, 47
 must resign their crowns to the Lord, explained .. 61, 56
 satan's reign shewn to kings. 12, 25
 the king's business must be done in haste, 21, 16—59, 38
 61, 47

- KINGS**, the king's heart will be made tender, if the priests and bishops now awake. 14, 52
 the perverseness of kings 28; 25, 33
 the ruin of kings foretold 12, 25
 why the sins of kings were ordered to be published, explained. 23, 102
KINGDOM, all must sign for Christ's kingdom to come, 12, 91—17, 20
 a trial for the heirship of the kingdom, elucidated, 23, 47
 if men never receive the kingdom, how are they to know what paradise they lost by Adam's fall. 15, 16
 of Christ, elucidated 1, 37—3, 130—7, 32—9; 4, 28
 11, 87—12; 28, 38—14; 2, 75, 109—16; 7, 22, 27
 30; 265, 284—32; 392, 400, 447, 457, 460—33, 495
 35, 60—44, 35—57, 65—61, 37
 of Christ not so near as some imagine 9, 36
 of heaven compared to men upon earth, *cluc.* . . . 20, 20
 signing to be made heirs of the kingdom. 19, 8
 the blood of Christ was shed as an earnest to purchase the kingdom, 8, 83—12; 53, 91—14, 97—15; 16, 22
 20, 17—21; 2, 19—32, 386—44, 36—50, 69—51, 25
 52, 46—53, 579—61, 26
 the *k.* of heaven must be in the womb, to be born as Christ was, and as a **LITTLE CHILD HE** must be first received, if they will obtain the *k.* of glory. 61, 27—63, 14
 the kingdom must come by the desire of man. . . 31, 362
 those who slight the warning will loose the *k.* . . 11, 89
 what must happen previous to Christ's kingdom being established, elucidated 44, 36
KISS the son lest he be angry, explained. . . 23, 57—65, 22
KNIGHT, parable of the knight and persecuted female, 22, 81—43, 61
KNIVES ordered to be taken away 24, 14
KNOWLEDGE, all men dead to the knowledge of God, 30, 231—*see* 1, 39—2, 91—3, 114—9, 43—12, 42
 14, 65—15, 44—16, 45—19; 56, 60—25, 32—31, 345
 33; 487, 490, 506, 516, 569
 circumcision compared to fore-knowledge 13, 6
 of good and evil, elucidated. . . . 4, 149—14, 54—19, 60
 the tree of knowledge elucidated, 4, 147—7, 12—12, 103
 14, 72—57, 11—42, 213—*see* 4, 176—17, 30—19, 56
 52, 15

L

- LABOUR**, the anguish of Joanna's labour may be great, 61; 39, 78
 the labour of all mankind, explained 25, 109
 the truth of "*their labour is gone*" will be seen. . 62, 78
 those who labour for the Lord must come free. . . 25, 38
 27, 23—32, 476

- LADIES** of fashion ruin their fortunes, explained . . . 22, 60
 parable of the murdered ladies, 22, 70---34; 10, 30---43, 62
- LADY** and Gentleman guided by providence 49, 26
 ———— hunted by blood-hounds 49, 27
 murdered at the inn 49, 19
 parable of the lady and gentleman at the inn 49, 18
- LAITY**, clergy, nobility, and laity, invited to Joanna's trial,
 37, 5
- LAMB**, a cow brought forth a lamb 47, 51
 Christ will come as a L. newly slain, 2, 54---10, 81---61, 26
 sacrifice and burnt offerings were but types and shadows
 of Christ being offered up for the sins of mankind, as
 the paschal lamb, explained 24, 120---52, 17
 slain from the foundation of the world, *eluc.* 50, 9
 the Lamb invites all to become brides 14, 6
 the lion is gone with the lamb in heaven, 7, 35---46, 42
 the marriage of the Lamb, *eluc.* 1, 40---9, 17---11, 79
 12, 46---14, 6---20, 74---25, 105---26, 7---31, 230
 44, 53---47, 23
 the scriptures cannot be fulfilled till the Lamb of God
 has taken away the sins of the world 52, 16
 the wolf to lie down with the lamb, explained . . . 55, 23
 women who mock the marriage of the Lamb will trem-
 ble 26, 9
- LAMP**, the true lamp, explained 12, 53
- LANE**, S. his conduct shewn 56, 27 to 60
- LAND**, distress will come to every land, 16, 61---see 1, 31
 2, 62---16, 19---20, 5---27, 7---29, 128---31; 322, 380
 36, 115---57, 69
 every land is patched up with rags and paper . . . 36, 69
 ————shall be filled with glory, 28, 34---see 20; 53, 90
 29, 205---37, 23---58, 103---60, 47
 the land stands by heirship . . . 27, 32---see 3, 120---7, 16
 9, 21---18, 41
- LANGUAGE**, a pure language all will have . . . 32; 427, 456
 see 11; 87, 90, 91---25, 50---43, 17
 the language of mankind . . . 27, 80---see 19, 68---23, 40
 the language of hell, 11; 5, 29, 32, 39, 40, 43, 51, 72, 74
- LAP**, those that lap the water now appear 4, 181
- LASKY**, E. one of the 24 elders 25, 128
- LAST**, particulars concerning the last plagues . . . 30, 266
 promise was made to the woman 2, 70
 raised up at the last day, elucidated 33, 544
 the first and last, elucidated, 1, 37---2, 74---8, 58---11, 65
 23, 74---30; 261, 274
 the last days, *exp.* 20, 58---32, 457---33, 576
 the last error will appear worse than the first . . . 11, 100
 the last hour is come for man 8, 65

- LAUGH**, too many laugh at the name of God 8, 106
LAW, a law for all to keep 16, 79
 and gospel, elucidated, 2, 95---3, 121---12, 93---14; 98,
 105---16; 18, 27---20, 45---30, 276---31, 346---32, 450
 43, 72---44, 57
 love is the fulfilment of the law 12, 5
 man pronounced dead under the law 33, 566
 now the gospel must wait for the law 14, 89
 the law of God, explained . . 17, 55---19, 7---24; 23, 24
 25 29
 the law of this land, hath kept it from the foreign
 enemy 61, 34---63, 20
LAWS, human laws compared with the Bible 32, 411
 if the laws of the French are brought into this country,
 then like the French must be your fall 25, 15
LAWYERS must do justice 23, 47---49, 59
LAZARUS, a type of new life 30, 231---33, 514
LEACH, —, his self-confidence and conduct shewn, 23, 38
 *see* 1; 6 to 9---9, 2---14, 48---20, 24---36; 19, 50
LEARNED and great men will be confounded . . 3, 134---4;
 179, 162, 181---11; 65, 109---12; 44, 105---14, 61, 72
 94, 96---15; 18, 33---17, 40---20, 70---21; 2, 11---22;
 9, 87---25; 33, 107---27, 70---28; 39, 96---29, 149
 . . 36, 127---44, 51---51, 35---52, 43---55, 47---57, 58
 questions for the learned 14, 54---20, 100---21, 18
 30, 232---*see* 3, 139---7; 1, 18---9, 41---11, 111---14, 72
 15, 43---20, 67---25; 99, 104---28, 20---30, 276---31;
 364, 369---32, 459---36, 70---61, 38
 the learned are those who see the bible 27, 38
LEARNING, questions for men of learning, 9, 4---*see* 3, 106
 4, 161---5, 197---9, 16---14, 66
LEAVEN, the little lump of leaven . . 2, 58---25; 106, 134
LEAVES, Christ's coming compared to the budding of leaves
 in spring . . . 57, 32---*see* 8; 76, 103---9, 39---12, 104
 14, 70---24, 11---31, 346---57, 42
LEEDS, charges published at Leeds answered . . 27, 2---*see*
 20, 18---22; 32, 76---35; 5, 58---51, 17
LEGS, spots on Joanna's legs, 24, 114---*see* 12, 51---15, 40
LEIGH, Sir E. his remarks, &c. 23, 5---59; 22, 29
LENT, fasting in lent 3, 121---36; 120, 125
LEPROUS men ordered to return . . . 9, 4---14, 59---55, 10
LESSONS, a *com.* on the *l.* Sunday, 14th July, 1805, 37, 17
 on the fast day, elucidated 21, 18
LETTER, Joanna receives a letter and burns her own, a type
 of the nation 20, 13---27, 16
 Joanna's letter to the nation 59, 3
 it is the private letter that by the public *now* must fly
 abroad 21, 11

- LETTER, none to come without the letter. 63, 68
 published in the Evangelical Magazine. 42, 215
 put in Pomeroy's hand a debt of trust, explained, 57, 26
 sealed up in 1796, explained. 36, 1
 sent to the clergy, set as a sign. 51, 6
 to the Rev. Mr. Foley, in the Birmingham paper, 52, 38
 to the printer of the "*Bolus*" 26, 20
- LETTERS, answer to anonymous letters, 8; 93, 97—10, 88
 11; 66, 96, 101
 copy of letters of Joanna's, from Miss Townley to the
 Rev. T. P. Foley, 24; 36, 43, 59, 75, 88, 109, 115, 122
 extract from the Rev. T. P. Foley's. 28, 81
 Basil Bruce to Joanna 7; 4, 6, 21
 Carpenter and the six to Joanna 39, 51
 Carpenter to Joanna 38; 11, 23—40, 107
 Carpenter to Major Eyre. 41, 182
 Rev. T. P. Foley to J. Linton 52, 36
 ———— the Rev. J. Pomeroy, 28, 84—58, 71
 Joanna's to a clergyman. 6, 283
 ———— Minister. 1, 40—5, 231
 ———— the Bishops ordered to be printed, 21; 1, 18
 ———— and the nation published in the
 newspapers 59; 3, 6, 37, 39, 41, 42—62, 3
 ———— Mr. B. Bruce. 9; 19, 20, 40
 ———— the Rev. Messrs. Bruce, Webster, and Foley,
 10, 88
 Joanna's to Mrs. Maria Bruce 9; 24, 39
 ———— the Rev. S. Bruce, 9; 1, 2, 7, 10, 12, 14, 17,
 34, 42, 45—10; 49, 74, 80
 ———— Mr. Busby 8, 68
 ———— Mr. Carpenter. 38; 19, 23—40, 110
 ———— * ———— 28, 41
 ———— * ———— 63, 61
 ———— Bishop Courtenay. 6, 287
 ———— Mr. J. Crossley 45, 13
 ———— the Rev. Mr. Dennis 1, 24
 ———— Mr. Foley, 9; 11, 15, 29, 37—10;
 56, 62, 68—12; 103, 115—19, 6
 ———— Mr. Hann 54, 52
 ———— Mr. Hirst 29, 184
 Joanna's to Mr. Huntingdon. 47, 32
 ———— Mr. J. King 49; 3, 10
 ———— Mr. L. Mayer 46; 17, 29
 ———— the Rev. Archdeacon Moore, 1, 22—14, 30
 59, 19
 ———— the Rev. Mr. Mossop 18, 28—50, 47
 ———— the Rev. Chancellor Nutcombe 14, 32—59, 21
 ———— the Rev. J. Pomeroy. 10, 77—25, 7—28;
 44, 55, 70—58, 31—59; 10, 12, 15, 17, 23, 25, 27; 29

LETTERS, Joanna's to Mess. Pritchard and Brandon,	41, 147
— Mr. W. Sharp	9; 22, 33—10; 59, 92
— Mrs. Taylor	23, 102
— the gentlemen at Moli's coffee-house, Exeter,	10, 79
— Miss Townley	21; 1, 3, 11, 17, 25, 29, 33, 40, 43—22; 30, 31 36, 40—24; 3, 12, 19, 23, 36, 48
— the Rev. Mr. Tucker	1, 20—14, 35
— Mr. Turner	22, 33
— the Rev. Mr. Webster,	9; 3, 9, 26—10; 53, 67
— Mr. J. Wilson	10, 67
John King to Joanna	49, 9
— Leach to Joanna	1, 7
— Linton to Rev. T. P. Foley	52, 36
L. Mayer to Joanna	46; 15, 28, 32
Rev. J. Pomeroy to Rev. S. Bruce	28, 54—58, 41
Rev. J. Pomeroy, to Mr. W. Sharp	28, 69—58, 67
Pritchard and Brandon to Joanna	41; 146, 150
Sharp to the Bishop of London	22, 29
— Mr. Carpenter	41, 183
— Rev. J. Pomeroy	28; 64, 74—58; 51, 62
Joseph Southcott to Rev. J. Pomeroy	23; 28, 63
Townley to Rev. J. P. Foley	24; 11, 29
— Rev. J. Pomeroy	28; 61, 70—58; 48, 58
— Mr. W. Sharp,	22; 52, 59, 78—23; 18, 22, 29 28, 82—58, 69
the twenty-four to the Rev. J. Pomeroy,	28, 75—58, 63
R. Walker to Joanna	53, 623
God declares himself to be the author of Joanna's letters,	1, 43—9; 17, 46—14, 129
Joanna ordered to call in all the printed letters	21, 4
Joanna's letters compared to fragments	9, 46
— ordered to be printed	9, 48
names forged to two letters	52; 35, 36
no letters to be sent to Joanna	58, 116
one thousand letters to warn all	8, 101
ordered to be printed in haste	21, 1
— sent express	43, 90
prophecies on the letters sent to the clergy	11, 66
put in the newspapers, explained	61, 44
returned by Jews and Gentiles with scorn, <i>ans.</i>	62, 62
— ministers with such infamous and blasphemous language as though the devil had either guided their hands or hearts	23, 40
returned by the clergy will appear against them,	22, 56
such clergymen as have returned, or destroyed their letters, must not be permitted to be at the trial	24, 20

- LETTERS, the shepherds must see their letters 16, 5
 LEVIATHAN, or devil, explained 29, 105
 LEWIS, —, mark his death 12, 46—14, 57
 LIAR, every L. will be destroyed, 29, 128—see 11, 30—14, 95
 15, 42—22, 78—52, 10
 LIFE and death offered, choose which you will . . 29, 131
 see 3, 130—5, 232—9, 47—10, 64—20, 89—31, 345
 35; 30, 39, 41—53, 593
 Christ the resurrection and the life 33, 573
 it is the life brings on the strife 6, 280—62, 41
 the book of life, *exp.* 10, 64—see 23, 68—30, 208—52, 29
 what is life from the dead, elucidated, . 32, 407—33, 489
 LIGHT, Christ is the true light, 30, 211—see 1, 42—3, 120
 12, 14—16, 39—19, 59—29, 160—62, 42
 shining in darkness, explained 54, 24
 the light of the world, elucidated 44, 50
 LIGHTNING and thunder storm 44, 37—11, 93
 LINTER, J. his letter to Mr. Foley 52, 36
 LION joined with the lamb 7, 35—46, 62
 men compared to lions 32, 393
 the lion roaring for prey 27, 31—32, 430
 the lion will kill the eagle 31, 369
 LIST of the sealed, *exp.* 19, 24—see 16; 26, 72—20, 79—50, 12
 LIVING waters, *eluc.* 30, 212—see 14, 109—27, 31—35, 35
 LOAVES, beware the loaves and fishes 37, 37
 LONG, Rev. George, his false assertions concerning the Bi-
 shop's death 39; 91, 95
 LORD, all that turn to the Lord will be happy . . 9; 12, 21
 27, 44—14; 57, 69—21, 45—22; 53, 57, 77—23, 22
 24; 50, 120—27, 131—29, 129—30, 287—31; 340, 345
 32, 428—36; 84, 129—52; 34, 40, 45, 47—55, 3—
 59; 45, 59—60, 29
 men resist the will of the Lord 33, 483—see 8, 104
 21, 38—34, 50—37, 52—40, 126—52; 2, 32
 the spirit testifieth of the Lord 35, 33—see 9, 45
 33, 514—44, 15—52, 45
 LORD's, the Lord's prayer, explained 11, 98—13, 17
 15, 12—16, 59
 LOT, you must flee like Lot 22, 61—see 2, 63—7, 52
 12, 56—15, 10—23, 102
 LOVE, divine love and anger 30, 243
 every heart filled with love 9, 32
 God is love, *eluc.* 8, 106—9, 5—12, 94—21, 44—22, 40
 34, 25—61, 57—see 14, 120—23, 88—24, 83—27, 23
 LUKEWARM christians warned 2, 82—8; 80, 105
 LUCIFER, his pride shewn 8; 65, 67—see 11; 42, 61
 12; 32, 40—20, 81
 LYDIA, fear not Lydia 22, 79

- M, for moon, explained. 10, 93
 now look back and see the moon 25, 116
- MACKAY, John, one of the 24 elders. 25, 128
- MAD fools blame the chosen men 11, 99—see 13, 14
 14, 52—17, 4—32, 408—44, 14—61, 46
- MAGICIANS, Pharaoh's *m.* compared to men of the present
 day. 12, 15—see 33, 507—41, 191—46, 13
- MAKER, how can man contend with his Maker . . . 2, 79
 6, 249—8; 72, 108—11, 97—14, 97—15, 30—19; 55
 71—20; 46, 96—22; 33, 55—24, 45—25; 45, 124,
 149—27, 8—28, 20, 26—30, 230—31, 315—36, 29
 41, 190
 your *m.* now is come. . 16, 5—see 8, 76—10, 91—11, 52
 24; 5, 67—39, 55
- MAN, a day of rest shall be for man, 33, 540—1, 43—3, 130
 4, 157—6; 255, 278—7; 16, 33, 38, 45—9; 16, 42
 11, 88—12; 40, 69, 99, 105—14; 2, 29, 69, 106, 116
 15, 25—16; 30, 65—17; 4, 11, 49—18, 18—24, 9
 28; 10—29, 193—30; 202, 207, 211—31, 376—32;
 453, 458—33; 541, 550, 562—34, 23—35, 14—44, 35
 51, 24—52, 42—58, 9
 addressed by the Almighty. 8, 88
 a free agent. . . . 4, 149—27, 22—28, 30—43, 23—see 3;
 108, 125—6; 244, 249—8; 73, 76, 88—11; 96, 98, 106
 14; 62, 67, 75, 95—16, 11—17, 14—18, 40—25; 19, 87
 27, 86—32; 411, 454—44, 39—53, 549
 cannot stand alone. . 39, 58—see 1, 36—5, 226—6, 277
 9; 6, 27—12, 43—14; 28, 63—16; 45, 71—17; 13, 55
 25, 29—30, 262—35, 27—39, 58—40, 132—44, 56
 challenged to answer for himself 6, 249
 created to fill the vacant seats in heaven. . . . 12; 21, 40
 fallen man is blind to the honour of God. 30, 285
 freed by Christ in the woman Joanna 9, 16
 good crops stand a type for man 27, 11
 had the image and form of God 7, 42
 had there been no woman satan would have tempted man,
 37, 65
 hath felt the curse pronounced on him. 19, 18
 hath no conception of the glorious change that will take
 place at the redemption 33, 562
 how the high calling of man was fixed, explained, 30, 283
 is superior to satan. 12, 40
 it is not good for man to be alone, explained. . . . 39, 58
 knows nothing of future events. 16, 61—33, 497
 listened to the woman at first, but refuseth to listen to
 her at last, explained. 25, 29
 must hold God to his promise at last, as satan did at first,
 58, 31

- MAN must not trust to himself 27, 86
must finish what the woman, Joanna, hath begun, 15, 51
 36; 64, 101
 no man knoweth the things of God, explained, 33, 497
 no *m.* shall be saved that doth not sign for satan's death,
 12, 117
 not to direct the hand of the Almighty.... 1, 35—8, 88
 ordered to look to Judas 11, 99
 places the bible to please himself 26, 15
 perfection never was in man.... 8, 72—11, 90—14, 79
 sense and reason given to man to contemplate the divine
 works of God, explained 56, 20
 shewn how he might turn out of the serpent's way, 52, 19
 the bond is made to loose man, and bind satan, 19; 7, 45
 the confident man reproved 10, 91
 the creation of man elucidated, 4, 147—30, 201—34, 18
 the cup of God's fury is kindled against man.... 24, 60
 the devil is now come in man instead of the serpent, to
 betray the woman, and condemn his Maker... 23, 68
 24; 8, 123—36, 25—51, 11—54, 34
 the faith of man compared to a ship, *exp.*..... 20, 89
 the rage and fury of man, *ans.* .. 4, 162—8, 108—65, 34
 the will of a dead man compared to the bible .. 32, 448
 twice dead, twice plucked up by the roots, *exp.*.. 25, 111
 type of the blindness of man, explained..... 33, 565
 vain *m.* ordered to answer for himself .. 8, 101—14, 106
 15; 38, 43—33, 505
 why man was created 55, 27
 why satan was permitted to tempt man, elucidated, 55, 4
 MANASSEH, the shadow of M. explained 20, 59
 28; 28, 29, 30—34, 40
 MANGER, few go to the *m.* to learn the Lord's will, 1, 16
 3; 101, 119—9, 15—22; 75, 78—24; 69, 82—25, 110
 36, 131—44, 57—65, 54
 MANKIND, an appeal to all mankind 46, 85
 a picture of mankind from the creation 60, 18
 are foiled by satan's arts 22, 50
 a warning to all mankind..... 31, 372—44, 36
 blame God and their bible..... 13, 9
 blindness and ignorance of *m.* proved.... 2, 55—33, 546
 35; 20, 43, 46
 called upon to answer the Lord 11, 96
 under the government of the moon..... 43, 13
 will feel the bridegroom's power..... 4, 172
 MANLY, his folly shewn, 36, 19—*see* 36; 16, 20, 39, 40, 43, 47
 MANSIONS; in my Father's house are many mansions, *exp.*
 20, 17—53, 581—60, 32
 MARCH, dangers will be known in March and April,
 20; 5, 15—27, 14—49, 9

- MARR'D, his visage was marred, explained 55, 31
- MARRIAGE, adultery does away marriage, explained, 20, 76
 23, 74
 of the Lamb, elucidated, 1; 40, 46—8, 59—9, 7—11, 79
 12, 46—13, 2—14, 9—20, 74—25, 105—26, 7—31, 340
 47, 23—50, 75—65, 13
 no marriage to take place, till granted by the bishops,
 58, 7—*see* 58; 4, 6, 10, 13, 15, 20, 25, 105—61, 58
 62, 73—63; 41, 43, 46, 48, 67—64; 11, 18
 the marriages explained 11; 75, 79—12, 46
 women must not mock the marriage of the Lamb, 26, 9
- MARSHALL, —, his conduct, explained. 23; 73, 87
- MARTYR, Joanna offers to die a martyr, 24, 1—60, 27—*see*
 16, 45—31, 302—32, 410—36, 6
- MARVELLOUS things do now appear. 17, 13—51, 35
- MARY compared to Joanna, . 14; 14, 107—16, 46—28, 95
 58, 8
- MASTER, our Master is here, 3, 139—*see* 1; 36, 40—2, 59
 3; 101, 104—5; 217—9, 24—10, 96—11; 4, 52, 53, 94
 12, 84—24, 117—25; 59, 113—28; 14, 43—29; 135
 190—30; 208, 228, 252—31, 315—36; 34, 100, 120
 121—41; 165, 188—42, 236
 they know not the Master nor the servant. 59, 8
 the servant must fight for the Master 60, 7
 thou must suffer like thy Master, 36, 119—54, 13—62, 40
- MAY, a fatal May will come. . 2, 78—15, 49—*see* 3, 144
 4, 184—8, 100—9, 42—15; 3, 55—21; 13, 18, 32
 23, 39—62, 56—63, 59
- MAYER, L. his wrong judgment, answered. . 34; 51, to 61
 46; 15, 17, 28, 29, 32
- MEDIATOR, Christ is come to be the *m.* 30, 274—62; 8, 9
- MEDINA fell as predicted. 15, 7, 16—56, 40
- MEN and devils must bend to God's sceptre. 29, 101
 answered after the manner of men 6, 245
 are ashamed to sign for Christ's kingdom 17, 20
 are blind to the second advent 31, 353
 are crucifying Christ in the spirit. 52, 43
 are pulling down the day of vengeance 10, 91
 are required to put on the armour of God, 9, 27—23, 90
 are trying to quench the spirit 52, 6
 a warning to all men. 31, 314—34, 50
 different spirits in men, elucidated 32, 434
 discern the signs of the weather, but cannot discern the
 signs of the times 27, 13
 have been rebellious in every age. 51, 13
 how men are to be healed, explained 54, 13
 it is time for men and devils to fear 28, 32
 like satan, tempt their God. 8, 103

- MEN** mock God in their prayers 17, 16
 must be waiting for the Lord 55, 3
 must be longing for the Lord before he comes .. 61, 41
 observations of men brought to the bible 27, 13
 of wisdom must act like Sheba 9, 6
 ordered to search the scriptures, 3, 123—14, 87—30, 387
 resist the will of the Lord, explained 33, 483
 shall fall by sea and land 20, 5
 shall tremble before Joanna, and own with confusion
 they have done wrong 14, 93
 six blind men named 25, 28
 the minds of men will be in darkness three years, 12, 34
 the reasoning of men, elucidated 52, 20
 the transactions of men, are laid before the throne of God,
 32, 455
 the wonder upon earth is come to men 9, 15
 three parables, deep for men 20, 23
 will be punished for their unbelief 32, 421
 will never be perfect till their bone is rejoined .. 8, 73
 will wait too late to see the wonders that will come on,
 23, 20
MERCIES, if *m.* are slighted, judgments will follow, 36; 9,
 15—49, 62
MERCY held out to all 48, 15—53, 592—*see* 6, 247
 11, 99—12, 7—15, 52—51, 8—60; 29, 32
MESSENGER, R. one of the 24 elders 25, 128
METHODISTS and self-righteous people reproved, 8; 85, 86
 87, 90, 92—14; 56, 71—18; 32, 38—20, 54—29;
 78, 102—25; 138, 140—34, 63—36; 16, 36, 37, 40, 41
 44, 11—56, 39—59, 43—60; 22, 34—62, 23
MICAH, the prophecies of Micaiah, elucidated.. 3, 126
 *see* 21, 42—52, 2
MIDDLETON, J. one of the 24 elders 25, 128
MIDNIGHT, the midnight hour approacheth fast .. 4, 172
 5; 210, 237—7, 22—9, 41—11, 88—22; 57, 59, 61
 49, 52
MIGHTY, the mighty Counsellor. 1, 46—2, 50—16, 18
 17, 51—36, 105
MILK, no milk in the shepherds, explained 21, 16
 they'll find in *her* there's milk, 36, 81—*see* 8, 72—65, 7
MILLSTONE broke, and shook the earth 2, 87
MINIFIE, —, particulars concerning Minifie. . 44, 4—*see*
 36; 32, 61—60, 26
MINISTERS, a call to the ministers, . 14; 30, 62—*see* 1, 22
 18, 29—32, 448
 allowed 7 days to judge the writings 1, 20
 all the unbelieving ministers rebuked. 1, 28—8, 81
 9, 9—10, 65—14; 60, 90, 92—17, 25—19; 31, 33
 .. 20, 9—23, 40—25, 19—31, 321—32, 449—42, 207

- MINISTERS** compared to a rope of sand. 57, 86
 must produce their letters. 21, 4—24, 20
 nothing will awake the ministers, till Pomeroy is awaken-
 ed to awake them . . . 59, 17—see 1; 10, 20—9; 1, 2
 19, 32—23, 40—25, 12—40, 111—58, 115
 the duty of ministers explained 28, 60—57, 11
 the Lord will send a curse upon the land, if the minis-
 ters do not examine Joanna's writings, 59, 27—see 1, 14
 3, 98—14; 61, 97—18, 13—19, 31—24, 123—31, 297
 34, 39—36; 11, 99—57, 10—58, 79
 warned from the dream of the plum tree. 36, 11
 what do ministers know? what do they understand from
 the church prayers? or, what do they pray for? 18, 13
- MIRACLES** and types, elucidated 12, 116—see 1, 30
 6, 259—12, 14—24, 111—32; 393, 394—33; 546, 547
 47, 13—55, 9—58, 25
- MIRIAM** appears in Joanna 12; 13, 14
- MISSION**, the truth of Joanna's mission proved . . . 5, 228
 . . . 14, 104—25; 38, 79, 112, 133—31, 367—61, 31
- MIZ-MAZE**, an awful sign for mockers. . . . 31, 328—see 28;
 39, 42—31, 327—36, 28
- Mock**, it is too late to mock. . . 8, 101—11, 94—20; 19, 64
 23, 34—52, 18—62; 52, 77
- MOCKERS**, a lesson for mockers 20, 82
 an answer to be given to mockers 27, 13
 an awful sign of what will fall on mockers 31, 328
 and jesting fools warned and reprov'd 2, 94—9, 8
 12, 62—54, 39
 and scoffers will be cut off. . . . 1; 37, 38—4; 172, 173
 8, 79—9; 32, 43—11, 94—12, 96—15, 45—16, 32
 23, 109—24, 116—26, 9—29, 165—31, 314—36, 74
 44, 15—52, 45—53, 16
 a sign set for mockers and unbelievers. 3, 133
 bring on their own destruction. 37, 48
 broke into the field at the trial 25, 119
 called upon to answer 14; 2, 54
 cautioned, warned, and admonished. 1, 38—5, 237
 6, 274—10, 90—17, 25—20, 9, 70—26, 2—31, 369
 44, 52—57, 61—60, 45—63, 14
- Christ will be ashamed of mockers, explained. . . 20, 18
 compared to chaff, &c. 36, 74—44, 36
 fall of false-prophets and mockers, explained. . . 31, 532
 have much to fear 14, 57
 judgments will fall too soon on mockers. 25, 86
 must be careful how they act 15, 52
 — go with satan till the final day of judgment, 20, 50
 satan's fury will fall on mockers, elucidated. . . . 16, 17
 the Lord's anger is kindled against mockers. . . . 29, 174

- MOCKERS**, the fatal die is cast for mockers . . . 9; 31, 41
 'tis time for mockers to fear and tremble, 31, 366—*see*
 5, 239—10, 69—23; 20, 110—30; 229, 268—44, 14
 61, 27—62, 77—63, 16
 will be punished worse in London than in any other place,
 23, 110
 will be put to flight. 9, 41
 will cleave to satan their master. 23, 108
 will find the anger of the Lord to burn like an oven,
 19, 24
- MONARCHY**, the fifth monarchy, explained. 20, 48
- MONEY**, a reproof to those who lend money on usury,
 49; 2, 12
 no money taken for seals. 16, 63—19, 50
- MONTH**, one month you'll know your destiny, 9, 30—59, 6
- MOON**, vision of the moon, &c. . . . 4, 160—*see* 2, 55—4;
 161, 187—5, 222—6, 284—7; 35, 47—9, 43—10;
 84, 92—11, 56—13, 6—14; 26, 43, 83—15, 22
 29, 160—43, 12
- MOORE**, Ann, her account of living without food, 53, 608
- MOORE**, Archdeacon, his preaching. . . . 1, 15—57; 51, 54
 letters sent him . . 1, 22—14, 30—59, 19—*see* 1; 11, 13
 2, 85—10, 86—14, 36—19, 30—20; 8, 32—36; 47
 95—57; 53, 57
- MORNING** star, a type for man . . 9, 7—*see* 5, 222—14, 90
- MORTAR**, untempered mortar, *eluc.* . . . 31, 322—36, 37
- MORTGAGE**, how to redeem it, *eluc.* . . . 11; 70, 108
- MORRIS**, J. one of the jury 25, 127
- MORRISON**, P. his journey to Exeter 5, 216
 his vision, explained 5, 219
 one of Joanna's judges. 25, 126
- MOSES**, a type of Christ. . . . 2, 81—6, 260—30, 206—62, 9
 God's appearance to Moses, 47, 12—*see* 4, 178—20, 91
 37, 73, 75
 particulars concerning Moses, 6; 256, 260, 281—8, 78
 10, 96—12, 13—16, 20—19, 26—20, 77—28, 12
 30, 198—34, 19—37, 71—43, 81—47, 11—50, 9
 52, 20—55, 7—56, 63—62, 49
- MOSSOP**, Rev.—, draws back from the belief, 10, 51—*see*
 8, 79—12, 84—18, 28—50, 47
- MOTHER** and bride, *eluc.* 28, 88—36, 39—58, 7—*see* 13, 20
 28, 95—59, 64
 death of Joanna's mother . . . 5, 204—58, 98—*see* 9, 13
 44, 1
 his mother's innocence he'll clear. . . 14, 106, *see* 17, 54
 18, 43
- MOURNING** sent to Joanna. 8, 99—9; 24, 29, 39
- MURDER** of the groom 22, 6

- MURDER**, revenge and murder must go with satan, 11, 19
 see 4, 153--12; 21, 33, 71--15, 33--17, 55--22; 2, 8, 57
 24, 21--28, 11--29, 180--60, 35--61, 44
- MUSIC** at Joanna's trial will be heard from heaven, 15, 14
 see 1, 31--4; 163, 165--15, 42--19, 20--29, 44
- MUTINY** at the Nore foretold 20, 26--8, 104
- MYSTERY**, a *m*: will come in the end, that shall for ever
 last 1, 14--65, 2
 the mystery of death, explained 35, 29
 various mysteries, *eluc*: 1; 16; 40--2; 56--3; 107, 117
 4, 171--7; 32, 35, 43--8; 67, 71--9; 9, 23, 27, 28, 37,
 40, 42, 43, 47--10; 56, 61, 67, 70, 82, 91--11; 65, 91
 12, 102--14; 60--15, 17--20; 69, 78--22; 2, 5--24,
 18--25, 31--29; 100; 103--31, 361--32; 366, 448
 33, 569--39, 57--47, 6--31, 31--57, 47--58; 18, 26
 39, 54--62, 76
- NABOTH**, his vineyard craved by satan 28, 21
 Jezebel forged lies to destroy him 11, 31--20, 78
- NAKEDNESS**, the nakedness of man; elucidated: ... 59, 35
- NAME**, a new name 11, 75
 every name signed for satan's destruction is a spear in his
 heart 17, 43
 every name must be enrolled in heaven 10, 73
 12; 5, 115--16; 26, 70
 God declares his powerful name 3, 108--5, 217--9;
 30, 43--11, 60--15, 50--24; 117, 124--25; 121--32, 431
 36; 48, 97
 had Joanna forged the Lord's name she would have been
 destroyed 12, 65
 none to give their name before they have read "Sound
 an Alarm" 19, 49
 upon her head was written a name "mystery," beauti-
 fully elucidated 10, 91
 written on the thigh "King of kings, and Lord of lords,"
 explained 52, 45
- NAMES**, all are invited to sign their names for Christ's king-
 dom to be established 14, 67
 answer to those who said "the desire of the heart was
 like signing their names" 16; 28, 58
 enrolled in a book of gold, 4; 172, 183--15; 22, 28--16;
 26, 28--17, 31--22, 34--60, 42
 given to the believers in Joanna's mission... 6, 93--52, 9
 of the sealed shall chill the foe 16, 59
 that are not given free, are not acceptable 16, 29
 to be sealed a second time 14, 45
- NATION**, a deep sign to the nation 9, 23
 a deep warning to the nation... 42, 215--50, 22--60, 24
 an adulterous nation and woman, *exp*: 22, 49--32, 403

- NATION, every nation is perplexed 14, 57
 ———— nation now shall know their call, 15; 41, 46
 ———— will in madness mourn 44, 19
 great blessings will attend this nation if the commands
 of the Lord are perfectly obeyed..... 61, 49
 healing of the nation, *eluc.* 12, 105—31, 379
 in every *n.* you have heard a dearth..... 14, 81
 many mysteries concerning the *n.* are concealed, 9, 29
 one *n.* will be destroyed for the sake of the Jews, 61, 22
 promises to the *n.* if the warning be attended to... 59, 5
 prophecies which allude to the *n.* taken from other books,
 57, 59
 the blood of the nation is on the head of the shepherds,
 20; 55, 100
 the chain that bound the nation is broke 10, 69
 the end of every nation drawing near..... 30, 204
 the Jews and the nation must look to the promise, 61, 50
 the sins of the *n.* increased since Joanna's birth, *eluc.*
 52, 38
 this *n.* hath lost the protection of the Lord..... 49, 61
 ———— is calling down judgments..... 51, 53
 ———— warned by the sufferings of others..... 42, 202
 ———— will not enter into the promised rest, if they wait
 till the 40 years are up..... 59, 38
 types and shadows must appear in this *n.* before the
 other nations will begin to fear to fall before you, 60, 35
 NATIONS, all nations shall bow or bend 9, 32
 ———— fall down and worship God,
 3, 109
 ———— will be brought low, *exp.*.... 29, 129
 51, 34—54, 24
 ———— gathered to battle by the
 Spirit 14, 92
 an enlightened nation warn other *n.* 53, 597
 a prophecy for all nations 9, 32
 ———— of the downfall of many nations 20, 29
 a remnant of all nations shall be saved 33, 484
 are the nations healed yet?..... 53, 595
 Balaam and the heathen *n.* an important *com.*.... 43, 81
 bastard *n.* now might hear their call 15, 43
 believers will rule the *n.* in the end 30, 270
 Christ must be the desire of *n.* before the desire of *n.* will
 come..... 46, 4
 heads of *n.* to fall..... 15, 47—49, 54
 hold fast my words till I come, then will I give you
 power over the *n.* 22, 45—53, 597
 if the Jews and Gentiles are above other *n.* so their wo-
 men must be above all other nations 17, 31

- NATIONS**, prophets must arise and warn the nations, 43, 84
 the blasphemy of the *n.* provoke God 1, 35
 the curse is upon the *n.* and all *n.* feel the sting, 53, 596
 the desire of *n.* to come, *eluc.* 32, 454
 the distress of nations published. 42, 216
 the heads of these *n.* will fall 15, 47—49, 54
 the healing of the *n.* now is come. 12, 104—31, 379
 the *n.* will be broken in pieces like a potter's vessel, before they will regard the warning, or accept the invitation. 53, 597
 the peace will not be so soon established in all nations as ye vainly imagine 62, 76
 this call will sound over all nations. 15, 46
 three years famine set as a sign to all *n.* 3, 133
 trouble coming over all nations 20, 48
- NATURAL**, how far natural dispositions lead men, 32, 433
 sins explained. 60, 30
- NATURALISTS**, or professed atheists 43; 21, 34
- NEBUCHADNEZZER** driven from men. 32, 386
- NECESSITY** of signing shewn. 20, 7
- NEGLECT** of the shepherds proved. 25, 149—36, 49
- NELSON**, Lord, thunder storm at his funeral 44, 29
- NEW**, a description of the *n.* earth, 7, 16—12, 41—16, 56
 36, 42—44, 35—51, 24
 and old bottles, explained. 8, 103—12, 106
 covenant, *eluc.* 24; 20, 45, 123—see 14, 69—16, 46
 23, 50—30, 202—36, 63
 no new thing under the sun, *eluc.* 20, 52
 seed sown in the Gentiles 24, 121
 something new appears 12, 17—15, 17
 the new song shall be sung. 29, 129
 wine doth to all appear 8; 72, 103
- NEWSPAPERS** ordered to be kept, 15, 49—59, 38—see 15, 4
 20, 96—21, 23—61, 44
- NIGHT** of Oct. 14th, 1813, ordered to be kept in everlasting remembrance, .. 61, 58—see 5, 222—9, 12—11, 118
 20, 11
- NINEVEH**, the repentance of N. 15, 27—see 11, 86—27, 22
 32; 440, 443—56, 26
- NISBET**, J. one of the 24 elders 25, 128
- NOAH** believed the Lord and built the ark, 52, 19—see 15,
 44—32, 434—60, 19
 particulars concerning N. 37, 63—see 2; 61, 63—9; 43,
 62—15, 31—22, 61—24, 40—36, 67—52, 23—56; 14,
 18—58; 7, 16—59, 40
 the curse he pronounced on his son, 6, 263—15; 31, 35
 36, 63
- NONSENSE** doth in man appear .. 4, 177—see 28, 72—29;
 126, 173—31, 350

- NORRIS, ———, his thoughts on the sixth book, 7, 45
 see 10; 72, 76, 96
 NOVEMBER, a sure and certain sign, 2, 81—see 21, 11—27,
 15—59, 6—61, 47
 NUMBER of the sealed . . . 19, 24—see 12, 93—16; 60, 70
 27, 5
 NUTCOMB, Chancellor, letter to him. . . 1, 13—see 10, 65
 14; 32, 36—36, 47—59, 21

O

- O, and oo, *exp.* concerning the moon 10, 93
 OATH made to Joanna. . 1; 27, 39—2, 52—4, 187—6, 287
 12; 26, 27—14; 88, 97—15, 42—16, 60
 swear not at all, elucidated. 7, 5—13, 16
 OBEDIENCE, and disobedience, *eluc.* 10, 56—9, 23
 is better than sacrifice, 29, 183—37, 27—38, 6—40, 101
 man's obedience, *eluc.* 29, 182
 will be rewarded. . . 46, 58— see 1, 27—3, 109—4, 176
 7, 18—8, 92—9, 41—14, 91—23, 68—26, 8—30; 203,
 273—35, 21—36, 71—37, 59—40, 107—46, 54—58;
 11, 17—60, 34
 OFFERINGS and sacrifice, *eluc.* 12, 116—24, 120—29, 176
 OINTMENT, prepared for the funeral. . . 8, 99—9; 25, 40
 20, 53
 OLIVE branch of peace for man, 7, 43—see 4, 167—12;
 28, 80—14, 58—22, 68
 let the wild olive fear, 32, 409—see 3, 101—14, 66—19,
 69—33, 491
 OPINIONS respecting the marriage 63, 47
 ——— the wheat 36, 68
 ORCHARD, Joanna born in an orchard, *exp.* 29, 160
 OWEN, W. one of the Jury 25, 127
 OWL, Joanna compared to an owl 29; 135, 138
 Joanna frightened by owls. . . . 22, 13—24, 52—43, 14
 Ox, the ox knoweth his owner 8, 80—48, 23

P

- PADDINGTON, previous to Joanna's writings being proved
 at P. the bishops and clergy were invited by private
 letters and in the public newspapers, to come forward
 and judge for themselves 23, 39
 the writings put into a vault, like a sepulchre, at Pad-
 dington 20, 13—21, 9
 twenty-three men and a child assembled at High-house,
 Paddington, to examine the writings, January 12th,
 1803. 26, 16
 PAGE, —, wanted to marry Joanna by proxy, &c. dream,
 24, 72
 PAGES, his like the pages that I said should come. . 17, 34
 twelve different pages I did say were near. . . . 17, 32

- PAIN**, all pain will be done away 16, 23
soon the pain will seize their head 57, 66
the folly of believers who judge Joanna will have no labour pains in child bearing 62, 39
- PAINE, T. and Lane** appear in one likeness 56, 60
Cobbett's remarks on his book 56, 38
his folly on Isaiah liii. proved 56, 3
his inquiry whether God would use visions, &c. answered, 56, 64
his judgment concerning the new testament, which he holds to be fabulous, &c. answered 56, 8
his remarks on Deut. xiii. 15. answered 56, 61
—— Middleton's belief, answered 56, 15
his saying, "had the news of salvation by Jesus Christ been inscribed on the face of the sun and moon, *ans.* 56, 11
—— "if Jesus Christ was the person the church represents him to be," &c. answered 50, 5
—— "none but God can inspire foreknowledge," &c. answered 56, 13
—— "revelation is given from God," *ans.* 56, 19
his saying "there is no history written at the time Jesus Christ is said to have lived that speaks of such a person" answered 56, 10
reproves the Calvinists 56, 37
saith there is no devil 56; 3, 22
the folly of his book "the age of reason" shewn, 56, 2
—— of the wise men quoted by *P.* who like himself despised every revelation from the Lord 56, 22
the ignorance of his remarks on the creation, &c. shewn 56, 12
- PAINTING**, the original painting, elucidated 50, 65
- PALACES** will be brought to view 7, 15
- PALE**, the shadow of the pale ink, elucidated 36, 128
- PAPER**, and let your paper go between 36, 66
Joanna's sister, who said she was spoiling of the paper, answered 22, 104
slips of paper to put between the leaves, explained, 36, 75
three sheets of paper with beautiful language on them, &c. 12, 59—15, 38
- PARABLES**, a beautiful communication on parables, 43, 56
all the warnings are given from parables 31, 363
and dreams compared 34, 12
and fables in Joanna's writings, the more simple the more true 37, 47
and warnings 20, 9
an instructive parable for believers 36, 134—44, 62
a parable placed in the bible to shew the end 31, 18

- PARABLES**, answer of the spirit concerning parables, 34, 2
 a type of the end 20, 73—32, 4
 beautifully elucidated 34, 28—37, 67
 between Parnell and Cleeve 5, 238
 compare the *p.* and the elect mentioned in the gospel,
 56, 37
 concerning Ahab, elucidated. 56, 28
 concerning Joanna's mother's brother 5, 199
 deep for mankind 20; 21, 23—34, 22
 explaining election and predestination 50, 74
 for believers concerning travellers 44, 62
 for Gentiles and Jews. 47, 55
 for men's consideration 34, 24
 for the attorney general. 49, 40
 from the epistles for the fast-day 21, 20
 given at the time of Campion's execution 2, 87
 of a robbery near Exeter. 49, 41
 of Follard's shepherd 23, 43
 of Joanna and her sister 20, 21
 of Joanna's family to be examined by England, 58, 108
 of lord and lady Burnett. 24, 89—37, 52—43, 70
 of Moore and his servant 10, 86
 of the adulterous woman 49, 45
 ———alarming dream. 22, 75—34, 11—43, 65
 of the bear and boy. 36, 132
 of the bible to shew the end. 34, 18
 of the black 24, 75—37, 46
 of the blind man 21, 7
 of the boiled eggs. 14, 15
 of the bramble and olive tree 12, 28
 of the child left by himself and ordered not to open the
 door 14, 3
 of the drawing and healing salve 22, 48—43, 67
 of the empty bottle. 22, 69—43, 68
 of the enemy sowing the tares among the wheat, 51, 18
 of the father and his child 20, 20—32, 469—38, 7
 of the flock of sheep. 22, 1—34; 5, 6—43, 56
 of the foundation laid in the fall compared to the foun-
 dation laid in the bible 28, 14
 of the gentleman and his dog cæsar. 49, 20
 of the gentleman and lady at the inn 49, 18
 of the gentleman who murdered the ladies, 22, 70—34;
 10, 30—43, 62
 of the good shepherd 33, 571
 of the grain of mustard seed. 9, 28
 of the graves 43, 68
 of the green and dry tree 14, 4
 of the hermit in disguise 22, 26—34, 7—43, 66

PARABLE of the husbandman destroying the servants,	
.....	46, 60
of the King's jester.....	59, 41
of the King's messenger.....	46, 60
of the knight and child..	22, 51—34; 11, 29—43, 61
of the labourers.....	8, 65
of the lady murdered by satan's arts..	24, 88—34, 11
of the lawyer and client.....	23, 47
of the leaven, and the child when the writings were proved.....	61, 23
of the likeness of the kingdom of heaven.....	9, 28
of the Lord's vineyard.....	49, 44—50, 74
of the lost piece of silver.....	58, 81
of the lost sheep.....	58, 81
of the man who stole salt.....	21, 37
of the master and his servants.....	38, 6
of the net cast into the sea.....	19, 50
of the nobleman going abroad, and a harlot assumes his title.....	25, 26
of the philosopher's cup.....	3, 111
of the poisoned coat.....	12, 50
—————wine.....	13, 2
of the sewer.....	50, 38
of the sheep saved from the flood.....	36, 134
of the strayed sheep.....	36, 30
of the talents.....	19, 33
of the trees sent to get a king.....	12, 28
of the two coachmen.....	44, 19
of the two children left to be their own master..	49, 45
of the two women.....	24, 88—34, 11
of the vineyard.....	34, 31—49, 65
of the unjust Judge, Luke xviii. 6.....	50, 35
of the unjust lawyer.....	23, 47
of the wheat compared to man.....	7, 12
of the woman crying to be avenged of her adversary,	
.....	56, 36
of the woman who married in a mask.....	11, 9
of the wound in Joanna's shoulder.....	22, 48
of the wreck of the ship.....	5, 195
on the death of an Atheist.....	5, 209
on the death of Dagworthy.....	5, 199
on the death of Joanna's mother.....	5, 212
on the death of Uriah.....	23, 47
some particulars concerning parables..	43, 10—44, 18
scripture parables, elucidated.....	43, 60—49, 64
the reality of parables, elucidated.....	34, 32
PARADISE, a description of the new paradise, 7, 16—12, 112	
.....	30, 265

- PARADISE**, a promise of the new *p.* 14, 29—44, 35—51, 24
back to paradise thou now must come. 58, 102
how lost, and how to be gained, *eluc.* . . 11, 106—14, 91
if men are never to receive the kingdom how can they
know what they lost by Adam's fall? 15, 16
if men obey the woman then paradise they may com-
mand, 4, 176—19, 44—15, 53—24, 8—36, 53—65, 10
like paradise the whole will burst when God doth end
his plan 29, 157
made for all at first 28, 38
must be regained by the sealed. 7, 38—33, 520
the saints shall dwell in paradise. 4, 157
- PARDON** can only be obtained through the blood of Christ,
. 9, 44—*see* 3, 119—14, 91—23, 23—44, 39
- PARISH** bells ringing, a type of the seven days. . . . 3, 127
letter, concerning the parish meeting 6, 283
- PARKER**, —, black flag at his trial. 14, 7
- PARLIAMENT** refused the warning, and the sword of war
followed, 21, 16—*see* 8, 100—11, 36—13, 15—32, 476
. 62, 55
- PARNELL**, —, his quarrel with Cleeve, 5, 237—9; 37, 40, 41
- PASCHAL**, Christ the paschal lamb. 24, 129
- PASTORS**, Besley's recommending an early communica-
tion with pastors, &c. answered 63, 19
- PATH**, the straight and crooked path, elucidated, 16, 13—
. *see* 5, 196—17, 16—28, 39—35, 41—36, 69
- PAUL**, his vision, elucidated, 15, 13—*see* 23, 102—57, 72
. 62, 48
- PAYMENT**, the payment of the earnest for the promised
possession, explained. 50, 68
- PEACE** and plenty, if the priests awake. 14, 53
———shall flow throughout the land. . . 1, 37
. 9, 32—14, 82
- arguments concerning the peace, answered. . . . 14, 57
- Christ will come the Prince of Peace. 1, 50—9, 4
. 19, 42—32, 465
- Christ was born to bring peace and good will to man,
explained. 55, 17
- Christ will gain the victory and bring a lasting peace,
. 29, 123
- man cannot have peace while satan reigns. . . . 31, 310
- of Joanna's children shall be great. 8, 59—12, 112
. 31, 340
- rejoicings for peace. 20, 30
- the God of hope will give you peace 14, 85
- the olive branch of peace our God will bring . . 4, 167
. 5, 235—9, 38
- the Prince of Peace is near 16, 19

- PEACE**, the turtle's voice is come to bring peace to every land 15; 28, 50, 51
 the wise men's wrong judgment concerning peace shewn, 20, 31
 there will be no peace in your land, in your hearts, nor in your houses, till all join for satan's destruction, 17, 50
 will not be so soon established in all nations as you vainly suppose 62, 76
 you'll find what peace is sealed up. 9, 49—65, 9
- PEARL** of great price, *eluc.* 1, 40—8, 77—15, 11—19; 44, ... 59—31, 328—34, 13—36; 53, 90—44, 42—63, 3
- PELICAN**, Joanna compared to a pelican. 29; 135, 138
- PENS**, put into the bible, 3, 121—14, 53—36; 95, 96—*see* 9, 47—14, 82—31, 315
- PERFECTION** never was in man, 14, 79—*see* 1, 36—8; 72, 77—11, 90—15, 17—17, 9—36, 118—39, 58
 the Perfect One, explained 62, 44
- PERISH**, all must claim the woman's promise or perish here, 15, 49
 all who neglect God will perish 12, 97
- PERSECUTED**, blessed are those that are persecuted for the Lord's sake 20; 66, 71
- PERSECUTIONS** have been in all ages and will continue to the end. 52, 16—*see* 9, 8—14, 84—17, 49—20; 66, 70
 23, 24—52; 2, 17, 42—60, 6—61; 28, 33
- PERSECUTORS** and mockers warned 9, 8—20, 70
- PESTILENCE** and famine threatened 1, 27—*see* 8, 79—24, 109—44, 24
- PETER**, all must have Peter's faith 20; 88, 92
 help offered to sinking Peters, 16, 45—36, 44—*see* 5, 217
 14; 76, 119—30, 239—36, 80—60, 16
- PETITIONS**, by man's petitions satan will be destroyed, 34, 49—*see* 16; 33, 34—17, 51; 48, 1
 Joanna's *p.* for satan's destruction, *ans.* ... 2, 52—15, 4
 35, 16—*see* 19, 68—20, 79
 Joanna's *p.* or prayer at the head of the list ... 48; 5, 22
 50, 12
 Joanna's *p.* to the Lord not understood by man or herself, explained 61, 61—*see* 57, 74
- PHARISEES**, proud boasting *p.* named, 25, 25—26, 8—*see* 5, 224—44, 43
- PHAROAH** and his host destroyed 20, 77
see particulars concerning P. 2, 95—12; 15, 22—14, 7
 18, 39—19, 26—23, 104—30; 198, 200, 204—41, 191
 50, 9—51, 9—56, 31
- PHILOSOPHER**, the wise philosopher, 36; 89, 90—*see* 3, 111
 9, 43—22, 77—36, 118—43, 19—57, 72

- PHYSICIAN, the sick want a *p.* 14, 79—*see* 9, 47—33, 489
 36, 119—63, 68
- PICTURE, a true *p.* of man *exp.* 34, 64—60, 18
 a true *p.* of the times. 56, 24
 of Joanna sent to the Prince Regent, Archbishops of
 Canterbury and York; Bishops of London, Worcester,
 and Salisbury; Dukes of Kent, and Gloucester; Lords
 Grosvenor and Ellenborough; the Recorder of Lon-
 don, and John Reeves, Esq. 63, 62
 of the world .. 52; 1, 6, 31—*see* 4, 153—7, 44—10, 59
 15; 21, 39—22, 29—26; 11, 13, 15, 17—60, 28—61, 63
- PIG, satan appears as a pig. ... 4, 163—14, 44—15; 5, 41
 19; 20, 22
- PIKE, —, like Pike they'll howl and weep. 22, 34
- PILATE, his question *ans.* 3, 100—6, 282—*see* 1, 41—4, 173
 10, 78—19, 22—24, 110—32, 460—36, 47—61, 8
- PILGRIMS, who are the *p.* *exp.* .. 57, 47—*see* 36; 98, 100
 58, 80
- PILLAR for the sealed 7, 52—12, 15
- PILLORY, standing in the pillory. 56, 25
- PIT of hell where satan dwells. . 4, 162—*see* 7, 32—10, 82
 11, 44—22, 61—29, 168
- PITT, Wm. his speech concerning the harvest. . . . 27, 24
- PLAGUE, the last plague, explained, 30, 267—51, 25—*see*
 1, 12—8, 79—9, 32—20, 5—32; 441, 444—51, 39
- PLOUGH, the heavenly plough, explained. 2, 84—9, 14
 those who put their hand to the plough must not draw
 back 9, 14—19, 9—22, 36—48, 12
- PLYMTREE (Devonshire) Joanna's writings left at Plym-
 tree 1, 6
- POISONED, parable of the poisoned coat, &c. 12, 50—13, 2
 14, 96—24, 55—25, 116—26, 18
- POMEROY, Rev. J. a book with seven seals put into his hand,
 14, 12
 a *com.* on his preaching from 1 Cor. iii. 11. 59, 47
 ———sent him in 1797, explained in 1814. 64, 7
 a conversation between him and Joanna. 1, 11
 acted for six years agreeable to the directions of the Lord,
 57, 5—60, 39
 a deep proverb for all 25, 146
 ———type of him and Joanna. 30, 252
 ———the clergy. 34, 39
 admonished not to be a Judas. 23; 37, 65—24, 70
 ———to return to his duty 28, 65
 admonitions for him from the spirit. 64, 14
 advised to act wisely. 36, 52
 ———turn and repent as Judas did, 23, 29

POMEROY adviseth Joanna to get her writings proved, and not wait till she has brought the sword, the plague, and the famine upon the land	23, 4
afflictions have followed his family for his unbelief, 10, 77	
all are stumbled concerning him	57, 28
all is offered to be given up to his judgment	59, 46
allowed three weeks to examine; to consult Ministers, and to judge whether the writings were of God or not,	1, 19
all that is required of him is to acknowledge the truth,	64, 23
all the truth must be brought to light and published concerning him	57, 12
an account of prophecies put into his hands	20, 29
—— the death of the Rev. Mr. Pomeroy of Bodmin	57, 3
angry on seeing his name in print, 1, 18—10, 61—23, 8	
—— with Joanna for sending a letter to the coffee-house,	23, 10
an important communication concerning him	57, 8
answer of the spirit to a letter sent him without a date in 1794.	36, 94
answer to those who said Mr. P. and Joanna were agreed	60, 10
appears in spite against God	30, 244
a question which he is required to answer	64, 17
as Adam and Eve were placed together temporally, so in a spiritual sense, the Lord placed him and Joanna together	57, 24
as he did by Joanna's writings, so are men doing by the bible.	57, 31
as he mocked Joanna, so men mock the Lord . . .	29, 174
a sign given to him, May 1796	1, 13
as Judas betrayed Christ, so hath P. betrayed Joanna, explained.	23, 44
at first the Jews appeared like Pomeroy.	23, 42
at war with Joanna.	10; 75, 85
a type of the nation	29, 179
blamed the ministers for believing Joanna's writings,	9, 36
blasphemy hath been spoken by him	31, 353
began to cause Joanna's fall	57, 46
boasters, &c. called upon to answer justly	58, 76
called to the gospel to see the persecution Christ bore in love for man, explained	60, 6
called upon to answer for himself	31, 349
called upon to be a returning pilgrim and be forgiven,	58, 80

POMEROY cannot appear and cast the blame on Joanna's head.....	28, 47—30, 262
cannot clear his honour unless he comes forward with the truth.....	28 52
cannot shun the truth nor prevail on man to keep silence,	57, 9
chosen to be a disciple, but when he saw the dangers he fled, explained	36, 54
cleared, by the manner he explained the marriage of the Lamb	44, 53
compared to an unjust lawyer	23, 47
——— Judas, fully explained	23, 45
——— Pilate	23; 42, 45—28, 47
——— the Jews in concealing the truth....	25, 6
condemns the folly of the methodists.....	36, 18
copy of the Rev. Archdeacon Moore's letter sent to him,	59, 24
declares his belief that Joanna is the wondrous woman mentioned in the bible.....	23, 5
——— that Joanna is no imposter	23, 5
———'s works cannot come from the devil,	20, 31—23, 4
deeper mysteries will be explained concerning him, 57, 47	
demand's Joanna's sacrament ticket.....	28, 47
desired to be a Moses in the gap.....	59, 11
destroys Joanna's writings.....	28, 48
dissatisfied with the sign of Bishop Buller's death, asks for one concerning the war	20, 28
England will be spared if Abraham now comes forward,	57, 74
entreats Joanna to blot his name out of the book, 10, 72	
Foley, Bruce, Webster and Joanna wait on him ..	23, 9
God declares his anger is kindled against Pomeroy,	28; 58, 69, 72—29, 173—31; 348, 353
had not fortitude to bear persecution.....	57, 5
has burnt a true prophecy of himself, 23; 13, 15—28, 58	30; 245, 269
hath always treated J. with scorn and contempt, 60, 10	
hath disregarded his God.....	28, 83—29, 174
hath no charity for the Lord.....	3, 111
hath not acted like Judas to betray Joanna in the letter, of 1797.....	64, 23
he refuseth to answer any inquiries.....	63, 60
his art to procure Joanna's signature shewn, 23, 11—60, 9	
his bad conduct to Joanna, elucidated.....	23, 15
his body not full of light	58, 82
his character is gone.....	30, 251
his coffee-house friends called upon to answer for themselves	58, 80

- POMEROY, his conduct and unbelief shewn 30, 268
 his conduct to Joanna investigated, 25, 42—36, 54—57, 4
 his conscience hath been bribed like the keepers, explained
 25, 8
 his drawing back described 57, 10
 his end will be wretched if he does not repent. . 30, 231
 his error was caused by the Lord 63, 52
 his fall permitted by the Lord 57; 23, 30
 his first judgment of Joanna's writings, explained, 25, 139
 his good and evil deeds, explained 23, 67
 his honour here is lost 30, 254
 his letter full of falsehood and lies 28, 60
 his letter of 1796 is now to be fulfilled 59, 7
 ——— to Mr. Bruce 28, 54—58; 41, 76
 his letter to Mr. Sharp 28, 69—58, 57
 his objections, answered. 59, 13
 his preaching from John xii. 35. answered. 1, 7
 his repentance and seeing his error in the end is a pro-
 phesy put in the hands of the Bishops, which will be
 fulfilled before this year hath an end. . 63, 38—64, 16
 his saying "God will certainly bring Joanna to judg-
 ment," answered. 58, 82
 ——— - "leave me out of the question," *ans.* . . 57, 40
 his silence and conduct, answered 63, 67
 his thoughts on the communication of 97, compared to
 the thoughts of the Jews concerning the gospel, 64, 12
 his wrong judgment 58, 30
 Hows, ———, waits on him at Bodmin 64, 6
 if P. comes forward wonders will come on 57 74
 if P. will turn King's evidence, and tell who persuaded
 him to deny his Lord and Master, the Lord will now at
 the last forgive him, and cast the others: but if he will
 not, they shall die together, and fatal will be their end,
 24, 109
 informed Joanna that a Bishop had wrote of the Revolu-
 tion and death of the King of France 100 years before
 it happened. 20, 31
 informed Mrs. Taylor, Joanna was trifling with the Holy
 Ghost 57, 84
 ——— that the Lord would take the stumbling-block
 out of his way 64, 5
 invited by the Spirit to return unto the Lord and be for-
 given. 23, 17
 Joanna and Pomeroy's trial 57, 17
 ——— cautioned of his disguise. 1, 11
 ——— condemned for adultery in prophaning the truth
 with him 23, 3
 ——— entreats him to take care of his letters . . 59, 24

- POMEROY, Joanna has suffered much from his anger, 10, 61
 Joanna hath submitted to his judgment as Christ did to
 Pilate's. 10, 78
 Joanna ordered to go down stairs to him 1, 10
 ——— ordered to have her writings copied out and sent
 to him. 1, 19
 ——— have witnesses when she went to him,
 explained. 63, 68
 ——— write to him 36, 97
 Joanna's address to the public concerning him .. 10, 76
 ——— feelings concerning the death of the Rev. Mr.
 Pomeroy of Bodmin, answered. 60, 39
 ——— of love and pity for him, answered, 57, 6
 60, 42
 ——— folly respecting the death of the Rev. Mr. P.,
 shewn, 57, 71
 ——— first judge, elucidated 24, 110—25, 146
 ——— inquiry concerning him, answered. 58, 75
 ——— letter on the death of the Rev. Mr. P. of Bodmin,
 57, 4
 ——— letters to him, 10, 77—25, 7—28; 44, 55, 70
 58; 31, 42—59; 10, 12, 15, 17, 23, 25, 27, 29
 ——— opinion concerning the Rev. Mr. Pomeroy's
 death of Bodmin, answered 57, 14
 Joanna's reflexions on his conduct. 29, 179
 Joanna's trial deferred 7 days for his sake. 25, 7
 Joanna was commanded to contend with him by letters
 to prove what his wisdom was. 58, 75
 Joanna's writings could not have been fulfilled if he had
 not fallen from his faith, explained. 57, 39
 ——— went out by his judgment, 57, 5
 ——— were offered to be given up to the judg-
 ment of him, 25, 4
 Jones, ———, ordered to go and deliver up his trust to him,
 9, 18—23, 45
 is a type of men. 31, 353
 is given up till the awful trial in the end. 64, 18
 it hath cost J. pounds to put writings in his hands, 28, 46
 let him bring his 50 men 36, 108—57, 63
 let him now appear as judge. 58, 26
 let him remember the eleven days 59, 46
 letters sent to him must be discerned 57, 9
 ——— returned 63, 60
 ——— shewing his conduct. 63, 61
 letters to him from Mr. Foley, 28; 81, 84—58; 68, 71
 Mr. J. Southcott, 23; 28, 63—Mr. Sharp, 28; 61, 74
 58, 51—the twenty-four, 28, 75—58, 63—Miss Town-
 ley 28; 61, 70—58, 48, 58

- POMEROY, like him men refuse to see the truth. . . 30, 245
 must appear and answer for himself 28, 73
 ——— the whole to clear 30, 266
 must draw the sword, or give it up; he must bear the
 cross if he will wear the crown 60, 8
 must perish with satan if he stands mute 30, 250
 must repent that e'er he betrayed Joanna's innocence,
 30, 250
 must see the book of the trial, and how thy trance is
 placed before he can tell what anchor to fix to, 36, 56
 nothing will awaken the ministers till he is awakened to
 awaken them 59, 17
 no honour found in him 23, 14
 offers to assist in proving the writings, 1, 12—9, 45—23, 4
 on the conduct of Pomeroy. 30, 240
 ordered by the Lord to choose 24 to meet the 24 chosen
 by the Lord. 28, 72
 ——— to answer which way the truth is to be tried, 25, 6
 ——— appear and answer for the sons of men, 36, 127
 ordered to be called forward to answer between God and
 his own conscience. 59, 45
 ——— stand like Moses and hear his call. . . 1, 14
 ——— the trial. 30, 252
 placed two ways, explained. 57, 28
 plagued, as he terms it, by the clergy at Exeter, 23; 10, 67
 28, 47
 prevails on Joanna to sign her name, explained. . 23, 3
 28, 48
 prophecies concerning him for men to judge . . . 57, 6
 ——— must be compared the differ-
 ent ways they were spoken 57, 40
 prophecies put in his hand fulfilled. 59, 16
 prophecies shewing where he stands on conditions, and
 where he stands without conditions, explained, 57, 20
 questioned concerning the Jews 28, 50
 reasons for love and anger in Joanna on account of him,
 30, 241
 refused assistance when called upon, explained. . 57, 45
 refused to give Joanna the sacrament 23, 8
 refuseth the truth 34, 33
 refuseth to do justice to God 34, 39
 remarks on the death of the Rev. Mr. Pomeroy, of Bod-
 min 57, 4
 reproved and advised to throw off his gown and quit the
 pulpit 28, 50
 reproved by the Lord of Hosts. 28, 72
 reproved for his conduct 28; 50, 51
 requested by Joanna to bring on her trial 36, 45

POMEROY returned Joanna's sacrament ticket	23, 8
returns a letter unanswered	24, 70
said, J. should warn of the rod before it fell, 36; 52, 54	
——— was a liar, deranged, and as mad as a March hare.	23, 31
said there were fifty righteous men in the land, 59, 23	
said to Joanna, "the Lord knows what you say as well as what you have written, and to these signs you and I must trust,"	9, 20
said to Joanna "why dont you have your writings proved, you will wait till you bring the sword, the plague, and the famine upon us"	1, 12
said to Joanna, "you may write for everlasting, you may talk for everlasting, you may preach for everlasting, but nothing will move the clergy till fatal judgments come upon them"	23, 6
said "'twas a disgrace to see his name stand with Joanna's."	60, 9
satan came in P. to make him condemn his Lord, 30, 253	
satan caused his fall	30, 281
satan worked on him to send B. Bruce a letter to break off his faith.	12, 24
seeks the praise of men more than the praise of God,	28, 48
shall find that Joanna's writings are the wisdom of God,	23, 17
shall know and tremble too before that God whom he called a devil	23, 67
shewn the misery of his fallen state.	23, 66
signs put in his hand, explained	55, 47
stands a judge for all men, explained.	63, 70
stands a type for all. . . . 30; 251, 255—31, 354—34, 39	
stands two ways, and will acknowledge his belief in thy visitation to be from God before the year ends, 60, 8	
suffering loss for burning the writings	59, 51
tempted by ministers to draw back	23, 36
——— Joanna to fall	30, 250
the blame cast on him	30, 264
the bishops and Pomeroy invited to come forward, 59, 4	
——— refuse to come forward . . 59, 45	
——— are applied to, to judge between him and Joanna	59, 7
the bishops having refused to come forward, are not to do it now till his answer is given	59, 46
——— to bring forward no minister but him, 58, 116	
the communication of 97 stumbled him, and therefore the Lord pitied him, explained.	61, 16
the days of Joanna's father prolonged for P. to shine 9, 35	

POMEROY, the deceitful dealings of <i>P. ans.</i> by the spirit,	
.....	28, 83
the end is come to try and prove the man	64, 17
the fall of <i>P. exp.</i> by the horse throwing his load,	36, 64
the faith of believers tried concerning the death of the	
Rev. Mr. Pomeroy, of Bodmin.....	57; 19, 20
the first star that was lighted for man	36, 101
the foolish and wicked conduct of Pomeroy fully stated,	
.....	23, 38
the folly of those who said Joanna would bribe him to	
come forward.....	60, 10
the friends not to trouble him any more.....	64, 11
the great danger in which he stands, explained,	30, 253
the hornet's nest that stung Pomeroy, explained ..	23, 17
the letter put into his hand, a debt of trust, <i>exp.</i>	57, 26
the likeness of Pomeroy	34, 38
the Lord hath dealt with him as he did with Thomas,	
.....	59, 18
the Lord will be avenged of those shepherds that mocked	
him	23, 66
the ministers that mocked him called upon to answer	
for themselves.....	58, 79
the mystery concerning him will be known in the end,	
.....	57, 40
the preaching of Pomeroy, answered.....	1, 7
the shadow began in him.....	36, 55
the shepherds have done like him.....	30; 269, 281
the sign for him, explained.....	60, 5
———of Pomeroy put in the bishops hand....	63, 52
the unbelief of Pomeroy	37, 46
there are thousands in the land like him.....	30, 242
threatened with judgments if he doth not stand..	1, 14
three sheets of paper of Joanna's writing put into his	
hand	23, 4—28, 84
those who seek Joanna's overthrow, will feel a Pomeroy's	
doom.....	30, 280
thought the communication of 97 alluded to a marriage	
union with him.....	64, 4
'tis time for him and unbelievers to fear and tremble,	
.....	30, 268
to judge Joanna's writings alone	36, 55
told Joanna if her writings were not of the Lord he would	
stop her hand	9, 18
walked in the footsteps of his Master till he was thrown	
down by men	36, 55
was a true disciple till he became a denying Peter,	36, 55
warned of Bishop Buller's death 3d June ..	1796, 20; 4
.....	37—54, 11

- POMEROY warned not to be a Judas and deny Christ, 10, 64
 what is given on conditions, and what is without conditions concerning him, must be discerned 57, 14
 what the language of his heart will be 60, 48
 ————Lord said of Pomeroy, "I would never give up the man," is all fulfilled 57, 13
 will be compelled to acknowledge the truth of what was put in his hands. 60, 12
 will be convinced of his error in the end 64, 4
 will be freed if he confesseth his guilt 30, 254
 will be tried and proved by the Lord 60, 45
 will blame his own conduct in what he hath done, and be convinced that the visitation is from the Lord 63, 60
 will complete the work he hath begun, if he does not reject the Lord's offer of love 60, 41
 will fall in death 57, 27
 will fear and tremble 30, 268
 will never regain his honour 25, 6
 will P. resign, and let thee look for another who can bear to draw the spiritual sword for Christ, and maintain the spiritual fight? 60, 7
 will the rulers, &c. act like him? 63, 64
 with Pomeroy thou must end 36, 34
 useth every art to conceal the truth 25, 5
 ye can draw no judgment of what is to come concerning the sign that is placed for his repentance. 64, 17
 POMP and vanity of the great perish at the grave .. 60, 41
 PONDERINGS of Joanna's heart 1, 14—see 20, 36
 24, 5—28, 17—37, 23—57, 74—60; 14, 18
 POOR and humble shall receive the spirit of the Lord, 36, 103
 hook printed for the poor 17, 1
 the distress of the poor wounds the Almighty's breast, 23, 109—see 8, 102—20, 35—23, 107—29, 142—36; 50, 51, 95, 103, 129, 130—44, 16
 POPES are disagreeable to God 9, 44—14; 57, 101
 33, 509—36, 2
 POPE's Messiah, recited 64, 20
 POPULAR preachers admonished 18, 32
 POSSIBLE, men are ready to believe things that are impossible, but will not believe things that are possible, 56, 8
 POTTER, the *p.* hath power over the clay, 11, 73—33, 483
 POUND-HOUSE, Joanna frightened at the *p.* 12, 13
 POWER, a powerful *vis.* to Joanna described 58, 3
 believers stand only by the *p.* of the Lord 14, 87—36, 85
 given to the devil to tempt Joanna 12, 55
 men's ruling with arbitrary power, explained .. 57, 31

- POWER**, satan declares what power he wanted in heaven,
 11, 26
 satan says, he would sooner be in hell flames for ever,
 than stoop to a power superior to his own. . . . 11, 35
 satan's power, elucidated 11, 69
 the coming of the Lord in power to redeem man, eluci-
 dated 24, 17
 the great whore is the Roman power 52, 43
 the *p.* of evil will be swept away, 11, 127—32, 434—34, 18
 ——— satan is only to tempt men to sin, 14, 87—15, 20
 ——— darkness compared to the moon 10, 92
- PRAY** for those who are tried and tempted. 14, 92
 in your closets alone 39; 69, 71
 what man was taught to pray for, explained. . . . 54, 16
- PRAYER**, Basil Wood's prayer mentioned. 20, 33
 begin in prayer if you wish to be kept by the Lord, 11, 118
 Carpenter's prayer alluded to. 26, 20
 clergymen ordered to leave off their lies in prayer, 18, 23
 every man must sign Joanna's prayer 14, 27
 for the King 21, 25
 God may be confined by prayer as birds are confined by
 a cage 15, 27
 if men will pray for the Kingdom of the Lord to come,
 as he commanded them to do, he will hear and answer
 their prayers 60, 36
 Joanna hath wearied heaven with her prayers to know
 the truth 2, 58
 Joanna's prayer 19, 51—48, 22—54, 7
 ——— for a new heart, answered 5, 205
 ——— for mercy on a sinful nation. 36, 10
 Joanna's prayer for satan's destruction, 3, 139—12, 27
 19, 22—28, 28
 ——— imploring the Lord to look down with
 pity on man. 14, 27
 ——— in claiming the promise 25, 34
 ——— in trouble with the answer. 36, 79
 ——— on the fast day 1795 14, 24
 ——— head of the list. 50, 12
 ——— that the Lord would undertake her cause,
 36, 26
 ——— to avert the judgments 36, 8
 ——— to know if her writings were true, 19, 4
 Joanna's prayer to know the Lord, and to be directed by
 his voice. 1, 28
 Joanna's prayer to the Lord to have pity on man and de-
 stroy satan, answered. 44, 14
 Joanna's prayer when the methodists had persuaded
 Manley out of every belief. 36, 36

- PRAYER, private prayer recommended 40, 122
 public prayer, or private meetings, *exp.* 39, 71—41, 159
 the Lord's prayer, *eluc.* 11, 98—13, 17—15, 12—16, 59
- PRAYERS, as men search out the will of a man, so let them
 search out the will of the Lord as revealed to Joanna,
 then their prayers will excel the weapons of war, and
 change the scenes of sorrow in this nation.... 60, 36
- God cannot be honoured by the prayers of those who
 deny him..... 29, 112
- long prayers and much speaking is not required, 39, 69
 40, 121
- men mock God in their prayers 17, 16
- no prayers or petitions of men have altered the decrees
 of the Lord to Joanna 60, 34
- offered up for the harvests in 1799..... 7, 10
- of Joanna acceptable to God 17, 18
- of the church are well pleasing to God..... 18, 22
- of the church beautifully elucidated 18, 11
- of the church contradict one another..... 18, 22
- of the church no minister can explain..... 18, 22
- of the clergy and people shall rest on believers.. 21, 27
- on the fast, answered..... 21, 26
- the prayers of the saints, explained..... 46, 63
- to lower the pride of the French, answered... 36, 46
- PREACHERS, a warning to preachers .. 19, 1—*see* 14, 105
 18, 32—19, 3—20; 42, 62—30, 221—31; 294, 295,
 322, 343—36; 99, 126—42, 207—46, 91—51, 14
 56, 42—62, 27
- called upon to explain the Gospel 63, 36
- PREDÉSTINATION, elucidated 32, 477—50; 54, 74
- PRESENTS sent to Joanna..... 9; 7, 32—10, 59—28, 104
 29, 142
- PRESCOTT, Henry, commonly called Joseph, *see* an account
 of the visions, &c. seen by him 14; 113, 114, 115
 15; 6, 19, 23, 35, 48—16; 7, 9, 10, 35, 36, 37—20, 85
 38; 2, 8, 10, 14, 15, 16, 21, 23—39, 65—40; 102, 103
 41, 187—42, 209
- PRESERVATION, creation and *p.* elucidated 6, 246
- PRESUMPTION, wickedness and apostacy of man.... 7, 19
- PRIDE brought on the fall of angels, 36, 32—*see* 7, 58—8;
 65, 76—9, 25—14, 77—16, 69—29, 107—30, 256
 36; 32, 37, 99, 103—38, 14—39, 64—58; 107, 108
 59, 54
- PRIESTS and bishops ordered to awake.... 1, 28—11, 126
 14, 52
- and popes God will confound..... 9, 44
- a lesson for priests 18, 29—*see* 9; 17, 44—11, 126
 13, 12—14; 53, 92—17, 25—23; 37, 40—31, 316
 32; 448, 449—36, 126

- PRIESTLEY**, —, his letter to convert a Jew, *ans.* . . . 46, 89
- PRINCE**, believers are filled with raptures of joy to hear that the Prince of Peace will now be born. . . . 62, 41
- believers must stand and fight like princes 9, 17
- Besley's saying, the time is past that Shiloh the Prince of darkness was to be born, *ans.* 63, 21
- Christ is the Prince of Peace 2, 50—19, 42—24, 79
- our nation will crown. . . . 9; 42, 46
- how came satan a prince below? 12, 21
- it is a blessing to be the reputed father of the Prince of Peace, for the child will be born to be that character, 63, 41
- making war for their fathers, explained 62, 17
- prophecies which have not been fulfilled of the Prince of Peace 61, 20
- the black prince will not reign 22, 6
- the Comforter, the Prince of Peace, which is coming as a child, must have his title entrusted to the adopted father 64, 23
- the Comforter will be preferred as the Prince of Peace, 62, 42
- the eyes of men's understanding will be opened when the Prince of Peace is come 61, 32
- the heirs to be made princes. 8, 107
- the meaning of the Prince of Peace, explained. . . 61, 21
- the pride of Brothers in calling himself the Prince of Peace 11, 121
- the Prince of Peace is born in believers who have a strong faith. 62, 62
- the Prince of Peace is born to possess the throne of David 62, 63
- the Prince of Peace is born to regain the promised land, which the Jews lost by their rebellion, 62, 63—63, 40
- the Prince of Peace will not be born for them that reject him. 62, 62
- the prince you'll find is near. 16, 19—65, 16
- the sealed shall be priests and princes 9, 17
- what the Prince of Peace is to be born for, *exp.* 55, 22
- when a prince is born do men say "a new king is born," explained. 63, 56
- PRINT**, a description of Garrett's wonderful, *p. exp.* 26; 2, 4
- Dowland's book ordered to be put in print. 39, 59
- names of ministers ordered to be put in print. . . 20, 54
- no person to print Joanna's writings without her leave, 4; 188, 192
- those who said Joanna prints for gain, answered, 4, 187
- PRISON**, sinners to remain in prison till the day of judgment, 5, 211
- the Lord will break the prison doors. 9, 23

- PRITCHARD, J. B. one of the 24 elders, 25, 128—see 41;
 145, 146, 147, 153
- PRIZE, press towards the mark for the prize of the high
 calling of God in Christ Jesus, elucidated... 30, 283
 they'll bring the prize to thee..... 36, 106
- PRODIGALS invited to return..... 12, 32—57, 67
- PROFESSIONS of the methodists 36, 61
- PROFESSORS, christian professors are blinder than the
 heathens 32, 398—47, 56
 errors of *p.* of religion shewn 55, 1
 indignation appears strong in great professors .. 20, 53
 of religion warned, reprov'd, and cautioned 2, 82
 32, 409—34, 50—52, 5—62; 33, 49
 of the gospel particularly questioned, 19; 1, 15—52, 18
 57, 43—62; 3, 67, 75—63, 12
 the *p.* of religion don't read the scriptures, 34, 22—36, 16
 62, 48
 who and what the professors are, explained 60, 29
- PROMISE, all must claim the woman's *p.* or perish here,
 1, 16—2, 70—7, 15—8, 102—9, 41—14, 69—15; 17,
 49, 53—16; 28, 45—17; 2, 16—25, 34—27, 8—28;
 44, 90, 91—29; 118, 152, 154—30; 236, 257, 278
 31; 351, 355, 359—35; 7, 25
 a type of the promise kept back 28, 33—30, 245
 charity will gain the promise 16, 23
 Christ fell on the corner stone of promise..... 29, 106
 every promise stands on conditions 28, 24—30, 235
 God's promise, elucidated, 1; 27, 28—2, 50—8; 65, 92
 14, 62—15, 49—16, 30—27, 9—28, 9—30, 229
 32, 457—36, 43—37, 26—43; 7, 8—52; 39, 44—62, 10
 made in the fall, compared and explained with the wo-
 man's jointure in marriage..... 18, 42
 made to the faithful to fight and overcome, 7; 16, 32
 8, 65—9, 27—19, 51—20, 47—31, 345—32; 412, 423
 33; 464, 520—36, 59—51, 44
 made to the mother and bride, elucidated..... 28, 89
 man was ready to fulfil the first promise, but now he
 denies the last promise, and will not have the serpent's
 head bruised 52, 45
 men have taken away the first promise that was made
 them 21, 3
 the Jews and the nation must look to the promise, 61, 50
 to whom was the promise made?..... 56, 56
- PROMISED blessings will be given to those who seek them,
 4, 173—7, 44—9, 16—11, 61—12; 23, 29, 73—15;
 28, 55—16, 54—20, 91—21, 30—23, 89—24, 44
 25, 122—29, 121—30, 265—51, 39—57; 53, 59
- PROPERTY, reports concerning Joanna's property, *ans.* 63, 4

- PROVIDENCE**, struggling in the womb of *p. eluc.*... 7, 33
- PROPHECIES** addressed to all nations, 9, 32—17, 9—57, 59
 are despised 52, 6
 a warning to all men concerning Joanna's prophecies,
 5, 234—*see* 3, 97—5, 231—12, 16—14, 54—16, 66—17;
 9, 29, 39—18, 11—19, 58—20, 70—27, 6—31, 347
 34, 41—42, 212—51, 4—52, 33—57; 6, 40—59, 16
 many prophecies that have been fulfilled, 14, 123—44, 21
 49, 49—52, 29—56, 47—*see* 34, 41—54, 11—55, 35
 60, 33
 were given for edifying the church. . . . 31, 362—33, 505
- PROPHETS**, Joanna the only prophet of the Lord. . 31, 322
 priests make themselves false prophets 31, 316
 the bad effect of trusting to false prophets, 31, 321—*see*
 7, 54—12, 15—13; 14, 18—21; 40, 42—23; 81, 83, 101
 28; 15, 17, 19—31; 295, 319, 322—33, 575—34, 45
 47, 11—52, 26—53; 606, 607
 the main design of the prophets, elucidated. . . . 32, 447
- PROTECTION** in times of danger, 36, 44—*see* 6, 245—17, 30
 21, 13—49; 15, 54, 61
- PROTESTANT** profession approved by the Lord, 2, 53—44, 40
- PROVERB**, every proverb will be made plain, 30, 236—*see*
 6, 265—16, 27—25, 146—32, 405—52, 24
- PRUNED**, the branches must be pruned 33; 518, 525
- PUBLICANS** and harlots will enter the kingdom of heaven,
 before the scribes and pharisees, explained. . 60, 28
- PUNISHMENT**, every soul will be freed from *p.* 4, 156
- PURSE**, the Lord demands no man's purse, all must be done
 free 38, 17

Q

- QUARREL** between Cleeve and Parnell, 5, 237—9; 37, 40,
 of Carpenter's workmen 38, 6
 the quarrels now are broken out 36, 115—57, 69
- QUARTERS**, the four quarters, explained. . 14, 113—37, 31
- QUEEN**, satan offers to make Joanna queen of hell, 11, 59
- QUESTIONS**, foolish questions should be avoided. . 30, 275
 for cavillers to *ans.* 7, 1—*see* 3, 115—14; 1, 54, 61, 75,
 . . 90—17, 4—30, 232—34, 27—55, 40—57, 50—62, 3
 important question answered 3, 141
 select scriptural questions 3, 122—7, 1—23, 102

R

- RACE**, the bastard race, explained 6, 269
 ————— to be cut off. 7, 17
- RABSHAKEN**, J. King and his friends compared to Rabsha-
 keh and Sennacherih. 49, 66
- RAGS**, every land patched up with rags, explained, 57, 69
 put into the windows, explained. 36, 114—57, 68
- RAIN**, blood will run like rain 9, 37

- RAIN**, prayers to stop the rain in 1799, 7, 10—*see* 11, 113
 14; 40, 103, 104—21, 15
- RAINBOW**, beautifully elucidated 15, 29
- RAM**, offered up by Abraham 2, 90—3, 127
 the ram (satan) will now be caught .. 16, 11—*see* 2, 90
 20, 77—24, 120—57, 85
- RANSOM**, Christ our ransom paid.... 6, 268—9, 6—11, 71
 14, 37—20, 47—30, 277—35, 22
- RAP**, a loud rap on the table, explained.... 19; 4, 12, 29
- RAZOR**, Joanna ordered satan to come no more with a razor
 dipped in oil to cut her throat with..... 11, 45
- REA**, Wm. one of the 24 elders..... 25, 128
- READ** and examine your bibles. . 17, 20—*see* 9, 28—19, 49
 26, 2—27, 19
 hasty readers cautioned 2, 65—3, 98—42, 212
- REAPERS**, the reapers do appear, 8, 108—23, 20—36; 73, 76
- REASON**, believers must call reason to their assistance,
 37, 40
 Christ condescends to reason with man 3; 103, 124
 6, 242—14, 91—19, 20—20, 11
- REBECCA**, a type of the last days 7, 33
- REBELLION** is as the sin of witchcraft.. 28, 72—*see* 4, 148
 12; 11, 17—20, 65—28, 8—37, 27—39, 67
 the *r.* in Ireland foretold 14, 123—21, 26
- REBUKE**, as many as I love I rebuke, saith the Lord, and
 this nation I have rebuked, as there are many in it
 whom I love..... 21; 1, 18
 to the unbelieving clergy..... 8, 81
- RECOMPENSE**, our recompense is near.... 20, 71—32, 420
- RECONCILED**, the time when God will be *r.* to man, 3, 108
 25, 113—31, 359
- REDEEM**, Christ will *r.* his sheep, 33, 573—*see* 1, 15—3, 107
 9, 4—11, 99—14, 65—15, 10—20, 75—21, 21—24, 17
- REDEEMED**, England will be the first redeemed, 3, 98—9, 5
 14, 75—18, 16—55, 16—57, 44
 no man redeemed as yet, elucidated..... 31, 355
 the faithful will be redeemed, 33, 569—*see* 4, 165—10, 67
 11, 108—16, 71—23, 95—25, 39—30, 452—40, 132
 treasures for the redeemed, elucidated 7, 15
 when the earth will be redeemed, 9, 4—*see* 19, 67—22, 43
 52, 24
- REDEMPTION**, a beautiful explanation of the redemption,
 10, 82—11; 70, 107—25, 19—31, 356—43, 9—46, 85
 cannot come till Christ hath freed the woman 9, 16
 26, 17—*see*—8, 73—13, 8—17, 21—35; 23, 27—38, 44
 50, 29
 man hath no conception of the glorious change that will
 take place at the redemption 33, 562

- REDEMPTION, man sealed for the day of *r.* 7, 34—16, 69
see 3, 130—6, 278—11, 96—14; 2, 116—17, 4—19, 35
 21; 2, 19—26, 14—28, 87—36, 43—37, 30—43, 62
 47, 27—53, 600—60, 7
 salvation is sure to them where redemption is promised,
 33, 485
 the creation and redemption, elucidated. . . . 34, 20—*see*
 6, 276—8, 76—16, 44—24, 80
 we cannot enter into the door of redemption, but through
 faith in the true shepherd. 33, 572
 what have those who boast of election to do with re-
 demption 33, 486
 when the redemption is to commence, 9, 4—16, 34—*see*
 7, 54—11; 70, 109—12, 70—13, 7—16; 16, 57—17, 7
 20, 42—28, 7—30, 207—31, 344—33; 481, 557
 35, 27—53, 601—56, 33—63, 13
- REIGN of Christ, elucidated 14, 118—30, 287
 of David, explained. 23, 49—28; 10, 33
 satan's first reign, explained. 28, 30
- REFRESHING, times of refreshing, *exp.* . . . 32, 237—62, 26
- RELIGION, a type of great professors of religion.. 36, 17
 errors of the professors of religion. 55, 1
 God hath been merciful to England on account of the
 Protestant religion. 44, 40
 is not fashionable, nor applauded by the world.. 30, 209
 many build their religion on the "teaching of others,"
 elucidated.. 20, 37—*see* 19; 1, 15—34, 50—53, 605
 57, 43—62, 24
 true religion now is gone 14; 84, 105
 types of great professors of religion. 36, 16
 you must gain true religion, and prepare for the Lord,
 20, 42
- RELIGIOUS society for the suppression of vice, reprov'd,
 21; 28, 43—*see* 28, 49—49, 15—53, 606
- REMEMBER me in thy Father's Kingdom, *exp.* . . . 22, 85
- REMNANT, a remnant of all will be saved. 33, 484
- REPENT, GOD will forgive those who repent 32, 472
 joyful consolation for repining sinners. 60, 29
 ruin will come on England unless they *r.* 21, 21
 swiftly *r.* or you must fly with speed . . 15, 41—25, 117
- REPENTANCE will come too late to thousands 5, 211
 22, 25—*see* 15, 27—32, 445
- REPORTS, false reports answered 16, 63—25, 3
- REPROBATION and election, *eluc.* . . 11, 126—33; 482, 571
 36, 36—47; 18, 36, 37—51, 8—56, 33
 is begun by man. 19, 18—14; 56, 75
 the reprobate is the devil 47, 31—62, 29
- RESOLUTIONS on the truth of the mission. 25; 48, 79

- REST, the thousand years rest, *eluc.* 14, 118—30, 213—*see*
 16, 30—33, 541—59, 38
- RESTITUTION of all things, beautifully *eluc.* 30, 238
- RESURRECTION, Christ the *r.* of the life, *eluc.* 33, 573
 22, 25—25, 85
- REVEALED, who is the son of man that is to be revealed?
 explained. 61, 51—62; 24, 67—63, 42—64, 13
- REVELATIONS, all the bible will be *exp.* by the *r.*... 14, 89
 no man can explain the revelations. 6, 283—7, 36
 the marriage in the revelations is earthly. 58, 15
 the mystery of the *r.* sealed up from man, *exp.*... 51, 31
 the revelations are placed for types and shadows of the
 end 60, 35
 the vials in the revelations, explained. 14, 80
 the visions in the revelations, explained. 62, 69
 to be given in the end, explained. 63, 12
 when the revelations break the end is at hand.. 57, 73
- REVENGE and murder must go with satan 11, 99
- REWARD and recompense, elucidated.. 30, 273—32, 420
 44; 41, 45
- RIBBONS shew the victory. 4, 166—14, 51
- RICH, the poor are as full of unbelief as the rich.. 20, 35
 the pride of the rich and great, who never honoured the
 Lord, must come down. 36, 32
 through unbelief the rich will starve and die. 12, 54
- RICHES have wings and fly away 59, 55
 the great enemy of Christ's kingdom. 33, 530
- RIDER, GOD will not spare horse nor rider.. 8, 82—20, 5
- RIGHT hand cut off, or right eye plucked out. 20, 7
- RIGHTEOUS, Christ will be ashamed of the self-righteous,
 20, 18
 fifty righteous men shall prevail over the powers of hell,
 12, 117—16, 70—17, 51
 men ordered to appear. 16; 9, 21
 saints and self *r.* reproved. 12, 33—14, 80—30, 236
 souls conducted by angels to the realms of bliss, 15, 14
 the righteous judge stands at the door. 14, 126
 ——— will be ten thousand times more enlight-
 ened at the day of judgment than they were at their
 death. 11, 109
- RIGHTEOUSNESS of the Lord revealed. 44, 40
 the sun of righteousness is come. 14, 28—17, 56
 those who say they are saved by their own righteousness,
 answered. 62, 23
- RIGSBY, —, his conduct shewn. 22; 16, 21—24, 55
- RING cast into the sea, and found in the belly of the fish, &c.
 22; 82, 83, 86, 89
 given to Joanna, set with blue stones. 22, 46

- RING**, Joanna ordered to put on three rings. 24, 115
the marriage ring appears. 7; 48, 53
the ring and new clothing is come 12, 33
the rings of faith are murdered by satan, *exp.* . . . 22, 73
the ring taken from Belinda. 22, 26
the seal compared to the marriage ring 20, 75
the stone that is fallen out of the ring. 22; 45, 46
vision of the candle, bowl, ring, &c. 61; 55, 58
RINGING of the parish bells, a type 3, 127
RIOT, parable of the riot at Campion's execution. . . 2, 87
RIVER, all may drink of Jordan's river. 14, 72
the river and the bank, elucidated 20, 50
ROBBERS, those that wish for seals without true faith are
thieves and robbers 27, 6—51, 19
ROBERTS, —; like his words in men shall be, 23, 83—58, 84
ROBES and christening caps all must put on. 58, 18
of white for believers 9, 25—16, 40
prepared for the child 62, 62
ROBSON, Rev. his conduct shewn. 25, 18
ROCK, all must build upon the rock of ages, 5, 196—14, 77
20; 84, 86—30, 273—33; 443, 485—57, 66—
. 59; 39, 48
Christ saith, "my flesh must be your food, your rock to
build upon" 24, 120
of defence to them that believe, *exp.* . . . 33, 485—36, 49
on which the church is to be built 8; 100, 102
see the rock where all is spilt 14, 76
stumbling stone and rock of offence, elucidated, 38, 484
ROD, Christ is the rod that shall the seas divide . . 12, 15
fear the r. and him that hath appointed it, 32, 457—57, 61
of Moses to swallow up the false prophets. 12, 17
the Man-Child shall rule the nations with a rod of iron,
. 7, 32—12, 111—30, 270
the rod hangs hovering over your land. 36, 53
the rod of iron, beautifully elucidated 52, 44
the rod of strength, explained. 63, 45
ROLLING stone set as a sign. 29, 168—37, 24—42, 231
. 44, 29
ROMAN-CATHOLICS, all their gods will be pulled down,
. 9, 44
Arians and Calvinists all wrong. 33; 509, 513
Arians and Calvinists placed and compared with Brothers,
. 47, 20
a warning to the Roman Catholics. 9, 44—44, 38
error of the Roman Catholics, trusting in man for pardon,
explained. 33; 481, 509, 524—47, 44—62, 30
Jews, Deists, Atheists, Arians, and Catholics will have
the truth proved the ensuing year. 60, 47

- ROMAN-CATHOLICS** prevent people from believing the bible..... 33, 511
 priests or unjust stewards, called to a strict account, 9, 44
 religion disagreeable to God 9, 44
 scriptures placed by the Roman Catholics to themselves,
 47, 44
 the faith of the Roman Catholics, who believe they shall
 be saved by the pardon of the Pope, is equally good
 with the Calvinists, who believe they are to be saved
 by election..... 33, 481
 their pride compared to that of the pharisees.. 33, 524
 the Roman bands England cannot support, 3; 125, 126
ROME, God will conquer all the bloody whores of Rome,
 2, 53—3, 143
 must shake in the end..... 4, 180—49, 52—55, 14
 the great whore is the Roman power 52, 43
ROPE of sand, explained 21; 42, 47, 48
 ministers compared to a rope of sand..... 57; 86, 87
ROOT, axe laid to the root, which is the devil, 2, 63—11, 126
 12, 101—16, 57—17, 17—26, 11—28, 11—33, 481
 Christ is the root, believers are the branches, 15, 50—24, 39
 how can the branch grow out of the root, without the
 spirit and the bride..... 61; 16, 39
 the Lord will leave neither root nor branch.... 32, 447
 the root must be cut off and die away, like a grain of
 wheat, explained 61, 42
ROSE, the three shepherds compared to three roses, 15, 23
 26, 27
RUBBISH in Joanna's writings, elucidated..... 12, 85
RUIN, nothing can save England from ruin but Joanna's
 writings..... 14, 102—25, 102
RULERS, who are the rulers of the kingdom, *exp.* 12, 38
RUST and canker in the grain 7, 14—27, 12—36, 66
RUSTLING winds, elucidated..... 10, 69

S

- S**, thou blottest the S and so it must be 14, 96
SABBATH, blind man healed on the sabbath day .. 33, 563
 of one thousand years rest and peace, *exp.* 30, 213
 or seventh day, will soon appear 7, 37
SACRAMENT, an elucidation of the sacrament..... 3, 98
 20, 67—24, 121—25, 132—31, 313—33, 541—40, 115
 48, 13—50, 41—51, 18
 refused to Joanna and believers, 19, 30—23, 51—28, 47
 50, 79
SACRIFICE, no s. equal to obedience 29, 183—37, 27
 38, 6—see 24, 120—29, 175
SAINTS and men must judge angels.. 3, 142—6; 241, 244
 9, 28—14, 7—23, 78—33; 506, 514, 521

- SAINTS and sinners can't agree 12, 82
happiness of departed saints, explained, 15, 15—32, 452
many saints will doubt 12, 33
thousands of saints in heaven, like saints below, wish to
strike the serpent dead. . . 32, 399—*see* 4, 155—11, 99
..... 12, 33—14, 84—16, 45—32, 410—46, 67
- SALT, Lot's wife turned into a pillar of salt 7, 52
parable of the man who stole salt. 21, 37
- SALVATION, Christ came from the woman to bring *s.* to
man, 3, 124—14; 69, 85, 106—15; 46, 50—31, 344
..... 44, 40—50, 24—56, 37
is sure to them where redemption is promised. . 33, 485
on the sun and moon, &c. answered 56, 11—61, 35
sealed in Joanna's books 36, 104
the horn of salvation 22, 60—32, 392
this is the day of *s.* if they will hear. 59, 38
those who believe in *s.* without redemption compared to
Eli's sons 30, 207
- SALVE, Brown's salve, *exp.* 22; 48, 50—43, 67
- SANCTUARY, gate of the *s. eluc.* 31; 377, 378
judgments will begin at the sanctuary 59, 6
- SAND, the rope of *s. exp.* 21; 42, 47, 48—23, 76—57; 86, 87
- SANDS, Joanna informed that her *s.* was nearly run, 58, 4
- SANDERSON, —, his conduct shewn, 23; 79, 80, 81, 84,
..... 101, 108
- SATAN, a catalogue of his pleasures. 11, 37
accuseth the sons of men daily. 12, 22
acknowledges Joanna's writings to be like the bible, 11, 11
afflicts Joanna with sickness. 12, 57
a friend to *s.* turned out of the room at Leeds . . 20, 18
agrees to stand or fall by election. 11, 36—19, 22
all that join with *s.* shall fall. . . . 8, 79—12, 26—28, 23
..... 37, 33
all that is evil is from the devil 11, 55
always did this kingdom claim. 8, 102
—— works by instruments 10, 95
and apollyon, both answered 12, 35
—— are cast 12, 54
a new gallows shall come for *s.* 12, 51—22, 79—24, 101
answered by the spirit of truth. 12, 70
answer to the person who enquired, why God created
the devil? 19, 55—43, 26
a parable and type for satan's end 22, 73
appeared a coward at first. 6, 253
—— in Judas to bruise the heel of Christ . . 11, 99
—— to Eve as an angel of light. 6, 252
appears in man to tempt Joanna 24, 5
arguments of the woman against satan 6, 251

SATAN, as Isaiah was sawed in two, so will God saw in	
sunder satan's power from man	15, 35
as king, compared to the bramble	12, 30
asks for power to try Joanna's obedience; and declares	
he will make her an atheist	36, 70
as s. disputed against Job, so he hath against all men,	
and brought on sore broils of affliction upon all man-	
kind.....	12, 3
assaults Joanna for ten days	8, 88
as the blood of Abel cried for vengeance against Cain, so	
does the fall of the woman cry for vengeance against	
the devil, her betrayer	17, 21
as worms breed in wood, so sin breeds in the devil,	
.....	19, 55—43, 19
a type of men and devils.....	6, 284—28, 37
a vision of the binding of satan	4, 164—50, 18
axe laid to the root to cut off the devil....	2, 63—17, 17
begs the people to crown him king.....	12, 28
believers only will live to see s. or the powers of dark-	
ness chained down.....	15, 23
blame cast by the woman on satan.....	6, 251—12, 20
blasphemy of s. to Joanna for ten days.....	1; 33, 34
.....	4, 163—11, 5
bond of marriage, how broken with regard to s....	11, 76
breaks in upon Joanna with violence....	23, 18—24, 36
broke the peace of the woman	7, 43
by art made the Jews to err	14, 102
by some was pronounced king in heaven	4, 148
calls Joanna "a whining devil"	11, 23
———"Lucifer, son of the morning"	11, 42
came first in the serpent, now in the man	26, 10
candle of the devil is gone out.....	11, 61
cannot betray Joanna's innocence	43, 57
cannot command one blessing.....	11, 38
cannot deny the justice of God, either in Creation or	
Preservation	11, 59
casting out of floods, elucidated	12, 111
cast out of heaven	4, 148
cast the blame on God.....	7, 43
chained, Prescott's vision.....	16, 36
challenged by the woman.....	6, 253
Christ came to die that s. might feel the blow ..	29, 134
——hath suffered, and s. must suffer	34, 48
——is come in the woman to reprove s. 12, 3—22, 79	
——to conquer satan.....	12, 26
——says "I am the Abel, satan is the Cain" ..	15, 35
——'s coming to destroy s. power, <i>exp.</i> ..	24, 17—57, 38
Christians deceived and misled by s. <i>eluc.</i>	44, 45

SATAN compared to a criminal, elucidated	12, 99
compared to a king who thought he was God and be- came lice.	12, 40
—— the French nation	14, 6
complains against Joanna.	11, 26—15, 3
condemned through the woman.	30, 278
dares Bruce or Foley to rob him of the time allowed him,	11, 30
days of vengeance designed for the devil.	12, 33
death of sin and satan, explained.	5, 210
deceives men by lies.	36, 34
—— the fallen angels	12, 19
declares he hath millions of money for those who vote for him	11, 40
declares his bounds are unlimited, and that none can destroy his power	11, 15
declares his hatred to woman	11, 72
—— what power he wanted in heaven	11, 26
denies being ever formed by God.	12, 20
destroys the happiness of the husband and wife ..	22, 7
destruction must come upon s.	37, 55
digs a pit for himself.	29, 168
discovers his cloven foot	11, 40
does not know how the Lord means to visit the nations, or what he means to do upon the earth.	31, 324
doth not approve of the parables that are brought against him.	23, 19
dwells in the moon	10, 94
ennity between his seed and the woman's, 13, 7—17, 21 19, 19—29, 118—37, 60—38, 43—43, 76—44, 55	
envied man for the woman's sake	2, 51
every name that is entered for his destruction, is a spear in his heart.	17, 43
fall before man was created.	32, 412
—— fully proved.	4, 148—5, 222—23, 22—28, 22
first commandment broke by satan	52, 4
gained his power by woman at first	3, 104
God declares who are the witnesses against s. ..	22, 79
—— offers pardon to s. on conditions.	12, 37
——'s fury will fall on s. and his friends. .	2, 62—11, 97
.....	12, 73—17, 12—30, 203
—— judgment passed on satan.	7, 45
—— love, and satan's hatred shewn	11, 78
goes from his word	11, 62
grace taken from man by satan.	3, 105
had greater power over Joanna than he had over Job,	12, 4
had satan known the mysteries he would soon destroy the land.	11, 91

SATAN had permission to appear personally, and answer for himself	11, 3—12, 5
has power as a god of this world	4, 150
——— to tempt Joanna	12, 55
has reigned on the earth triumphant.....	7, 45
hath carried his jesting too far	12, 5
hath done a thing which will never be forgiven, ..	12, 73
hath felt his blow, explained	25, 106
hath had his time and will, 6, 251—16, 11—24, 9—28, 9	
hath killed both God and man.....	12, 34
hath no power to create life, explained.....	62, 53
hath not long to reign.....	16, 16
hearts and hands must join for his destruction..	17, 44
he that refuseth to sign for his destruction is a worshipper of the beast.....	35, 22
hell from beneath is moved for satan....	11, 41—12, 71
his account of an evil spirit that loved Joanna....	11, 8
his accusation against Job, Abraham, Jacob, and Joseph, answered.....	54, 40
his angels now shall be destroyed.....	12, 26
his anger is kindled against Joanna for sealing his destruction and man's redemption	11, 19
his appearance in Herod, elucidated.....	12, 26
his artful working with Joanna.....	58, 11
his arts and lies are as many as his power is great, 3, 105	54, 9—59, 56
his arts in the fall made to cast him	30, 252
his arts with men and angels, explained.....	51, 35
his band must be cut asunder.....	32, 451
his character given by the Lord	12, 31
his crown turned upside down	14, 5
his description of Christ and himself.....	11, 6
his destruction is near	12, 35—19, 17—31, 368
his dispute with the woman, elucidated.....	11, 33
his drudgery done in Christ's livery .. 10, 91—26, 22—	31, 322
his end must come from man	16, 30
his fetters will be broke, and sinners freed	60, 29
his friends compared to the subjects of the King of France.....	11, 37
his friends' folly shewn	11; 5, 11, 75—12, 40
his fury will fall on mockers.....	16, 17—34, 2
his gods of gold are now made known ..	11, 36—12, 39
his head will be bruised by having the names of those who sign for his destruction bound on it. .17, 43—see	8, 82—16, 8—25, 18—33, 548—36, 59
his host must fall like Pharaoh's	7; 17, 18
his kingdom and the moon must pass away ....1, 37—	5, 222—14; 2, 109—17, 51

SATAN, his legs shall be taken away	12, 51
his light is darkness	19, 59
his likeness in man	42, 233
his malice against God and the woman <i>eluc.</i> 2, 51—58, 30	
——— is greater than his power	11, 3
his only power is in tempting men to sin, 15, 20—62, 53	
his overthrow, beautifully elucidated.	14, 86—16, 72
his pleading, "let men be tried, and they would rebel,"	
answered.	54, 41
his power, elucidated. . 7, 47—11, 69—12; 10, 44, 117	
15; 20, 54—16, 16—27, 4—29, 129—36, 33—45, 15	
his power over mad people, explained.	61, 46
his rebellion in heaven.	4, 148—12; 11, 17
his reign fixed for six thousand years	4, 152
——— in man, elucidated.	12, 21
his reproof to mockers and unbelievers	16, 17
his seat is in the moon	10, 92
his sentence fixed, beautifully elucidated, 3, 107—19, 17	
.....	37, 61
his victories are past.	7, 18
his wisdom will appear in man.	4, 161
his working with hien	38, 21—54; 27, 41
in disguise is come to lead God's flock astray. .	16, 11
informed how he may pacify the anger of God. .	12, 35
informs the fallen angels that he created them. .	12, 20
in satan's form, men will go to Joanna	58, 115
invisible things shall become visible when satan is de-	
stroyed	30, 211
is a thief in ambush	12, 51
is caught in his own trap	11, 63—29, 168
is come to the ewe-lamb	12, 43
is roaring in the hearts of men.	32, 429
is tempting man at last, as he tempted Eve at first, 20, 72	
is the beast to be offered up for sin	12, 116
is the great accuser of mankind	12, 23
is the ram that must be caught at last.	2; 85, 90
is the ravening wolf that will devour many	20, 69
is to be conquered and his kingdom destroyed, <i>eluc.</i> 9, 5	
is very powerful in every land	28, 11
is working in the hearts of men to publish lies against	
God.	52, 33
it is by thunder satan will fall	14, 74
justice hath now overtaken satan.	11, 63
knows his doom	17, 52—25, 115
laughs at the threatenings of God	11, 57
like a dog satan steals the sheep.	5; 211
like Ahasuerus Christ will appear, and make satan feel	
the gallows.	15, 35

- SATAN, like Jezebel, stole the seal. 12, 24
 like Sodom now shall feel the flame. 7; 52, 53
 made the heavens unclean 4, 148—12, 40
 makes men act with cruelty. 60, 21
 man and woman must cast the blame on satan. . . . 7, 44
 8, 76—29, 121
 man is as easily deceived by the devil, as the woman was,
 9, 27
 —must bruise satan's head 17, 43
 —receives directions from God to drive s. off. . . 8, 66
 —shall sing the destruction of satan through eternity,
 15, 42
 —set as a type of satan. 28, 21
 —'s opinion concerning s. being chained down, 35, 51
 may be forgiven if he will repent. 12, 7
 —begins to fear, for now his doom is cast. . . . 30, 261
 men and devils must bend to the sceptre of God, 29, 101
 men drunk with barley or with satan's power. . . 36, 66
 men's longing for satan's destruction, is satisfactory to
 God 31, 339
 must be bound if he pursues the sealed people. . 11, 115
 19, 45
 must be chained for the woman 16, 70
 must be condemned by man and woman, 3, 104—14, 27
 must enter the field and answer for himself, after Joanna
 returns from her trance. 23, 22
 must fall and all his friends. 4, 167—8, 79—9, 27
 16, 51—17, 20—26, 12—29, 151
 must henceforth be mute. 1, 17
 must not rob the house of God. 11, 71
 must not tempt the sealed 7, 53
 must perish in the sinner's room 19, 28
 must stand his trial by the woman's hand 11, 88
 must suffer because Christ hath suffered. 34, 48
 never made man, therefore he shall not live with man,
 12, 52
 never to be forgiven 12, 73
 never to fall if he'll act like Joanna 12, 7
 never was a husband 12, 47
 no foreknowledge possessed by satan, *exp.* 8, 76—29, 121
 now is cast. 22, 4
 now must like the Romans fall. 12, 46—29, 183
 now shall feel that curse from Christ which Noah cast on
 his son. 15, 35
 now the murdering Cains we see in satan doth appear,
 22, 8
 offered pardon if he'll repent and fear God 12, 7
 offers to be Joanna's friend 11; 9, 11

SATAN ordered to call home his friends after the Lord bath	
had one year to seal his own	12, 54
or man to pay for all	11, 99
or moon, to be under Joanna's feet	10, 92
our every guilt from satan came	9, 39
permitted to afflict Joanna for seven days	12, 55
——— go to Brothers as an angel of light, 11, 111	
——— take advantage of Joanna concerning her	
father's death, explained	54; 5, 8
persecuted the woman	43, 78
Pharaoh was a type of the devil.	12, 15
preserved for the last day's punishment	12, 70
proved a liar by two witnesses.	22, 78
pursues Joanna as close as Pharaoh pursued Moses, 19, 10	
pursues the sealed people by temptations, 18, 39—34, 56	
questions concerning the existence of satan, <i>ans.</i> 19, 55	
refuseth to accept of mercy	11, 64
reproved by the Spirit	11, 61
———, cast, and condemned	12, 65
robs man of happiness	6, 277
said men should be as gods, explained	36, 34
saith he hath no God but himself	11, 64
says, he is betrayed by a cursed woman	11, 63
——— come to ask pardon of God and Joanna, 11, 53	
——— will bring in a bill against God, and shame him	
to his face	11, 29
says, he would sooner be in hell flames for ever than stoop	
to a power superior to his own.	10, 35
says, if his reign is short it shall be powerful	11, 29
says, it is as well to be killed for an old sheep as a young	
lamb.	11, 53
says, the curse was laid on the serpent, not on him, 11, 63	
says, the world hath approved of all his ways.	11, 35
shall be bound by his own bonds	12, 48
shall be chained to his den, 12, 82—14; 39, 74—16, 47	
..... 24; 16, 18, 70—34; 6, 8	
shall be conquered here.	8, 106
shall feel the justice of God.	12, 21
shall not miss the curse.	25, 84
shall take no more than his own	14, 47
sin brought into the world by the devil.	33, 548
sinners will be freed from satan's power	4, 156
sold his birth-right in heaven	7, 33
some believers will die to shame the devil, <i>exp.</i> 20, 76	
some men publicly dispute the existence of the devil,	
.....	51, 10
steals the lambs	36, 33
summoned to answer for himself	12, 70

- SATAN tells Joanna that she hath carried the jest too far, 11, 11
- tempts Joanna to disobey the Lord, explained . . . 24, 98
- tempts man to commit every crime . . . 2, 99—3, 105
- 13, 6
- the anger of the Lord against satan shewn. 30, 247
- the arts of the devil never last long. 22, 47
- the binding of satan, *eluc.* 19, 23
- the blasphemy of *s.* against God and Christ . . . 1, 33
- the bond is made to loose man and bind satan . . 19, 45
- of marriage, how broke with regard to satan, 11, 76
- the corner stone shall grind his head like powder, 29, 105
- the crocodile, a type of the devil 4, 171
- the curse must fall on *s.* 16, 44—25, 84—35, 30
- the day of vengeance to condemn the devil is near, 22, 6
- the deceiver of fallen angels was satan 12, 19
- the devil broke in upon Joanna in a wonderful manner, explained. 23, 18
- the devil is a complete fiery serpent. 11, 49
- is in the moon 10, 84
- is the universal enemy to God and man, 25, 81
- learns from men. 11, 83
- must be chained down when we have Abraham's faith . . 3, 127—8, 79—13, 7—16, 47—52, 15
- will come in man instead of the serpent now, 24, 4
- the end of satan's power over this world, *exp.* . . . 53, 585
- the fall of Buonaparte will shew how satan is to be destroyed. 16, 60
- the father of lies is the devil 20, 72
- the fire of God's anger will destroy all the works of the devil. 22, 80
- the first murderer was satan 12, 21
- the fool, satan, answered according to his folly . . 12, 70
- the great fish Leviathan, compared to the devil, explained, 29, 106
- the great accuser of the brethren will be cast down, 14, 86
- the infamy of the devil in heaven was the cause of the creation 12, 18, 21
- the Lord will destroy satan and make an end of sin, 60; 27, 38
- the malice of *s.* was kindled against Joanna for laughing at his threatenings, despising his words, and mocking him to his face 19, 21
- the murderer of man will be cast. 22, 3—28, 12
- the old prophet, a type of satan 28, 19

- SATAN, the perfect likeness of the devil given 52, 19
 the pig cast alive into the furnace, a type of the devil,
 15, 5
 the power of *s.* will be strong in sinners. . 14, 87—35, 51
 the ram caught in the thicket, a type of the devil, 2, 90
 3, 127
 the roil of Herod to fall on satan 12, 26
 the sealed are to be preserved from the arts of satan,
 24, 50—44, 40
 the seed of the woman to bruise satan's head . . . 13, 7
 19, 19—29, 118
 the serpent or devil, compared to a serpent in a foreign
 nation 52, 19
 the sword of heaven is drawn against the devil . . 17, 51
 the third and last woe is for the devil 3, 129
 the time is at hand when satan will be destroyed, 32, 447
 the trumpet now must sound for satan's fall . . . 15, 41
 the type of satan being cast. 9, 39
 the voice of *s.* is horror, destruction, malice, &c. . 11, 39
 the woman is a type of Christ and a type of the devil,
 11, 127
 the woman's hand brings satan's rod, 12, 51—19; 19, 64
 20, 49
 the working of satan in the hearts of men, *eluc.* . . 52, 3
 the world, the flesh, and the devil, compared to gates,
 52, 47
 the yawning of cats compared to the yawning of hell
 when satan is bound 19, 20
 they that wish satan to remain, shall go and remain with
 him 20, 69
 there is a world in the moon where *s.* dwells . . . 10, 94
 those who choose satan for their master will fall with
 him. 30, 233
 those who say, satan guides *this woman's hand*, com-
 manded to say where God is, whose flaming eye sur-
 veys the hearts and thoughts of all before they spring,
 15, 40
 threatens to destroy Joanna. 11; 11, 14, 21, 22, 27
 19, 21—24, 52
 'tis time for men and devils to fear 28, 32
 ——— satan's moon to abate. 11, 57
 to be let loose after 1,000 years. 3, 115—23, 112
 wants to bring forward parables to clear himself, 23, 19
 wants more than seven days to dispute with Joanna,
 11, 19
 was permitted to foil the prophet. 11; 106, 111
 was the author of every sin. 3, 99
 weighed in the balance and found wanting. . . . 12, 37

- SATAN, we little know how strong our seals stand against
 satan 15, 10
 what earth can satan create? 12, 9
 "when I come to the full moon," says satan "thou wilt
 find I give as great a light as the sun" 11, 56
 when satan is sealed up, he will feel the effects of God's
 anger 12, 99
 when the moon is turned into blood, the Lord saith he
 will not see the sins of believers, but cast them on sa-
 tan's head 15, 22
 where the hand-writing appeareth against satan, they
 shall be divided from him. 20, 69
 why called man, *eluc.* 2, 63
 why cast out of heaven 12, 11
 will be caught in the very trap he hath laid for others,
 22, 29
 will be destroyed 32; 422, 458—37, 33
 will be held to his own justice. 11, 127
 will feel the fury of God's wrath if he tempts the sealed
 12, 54
 will find that God is his master 12, 70
 will have power to try those who were not the sealed, at
 the end of 1,000 years 16, 31
 will make a quick harvest. 14, 46
 will never repent 20, 81
 will not have so great a friend at Joanna's trial, as Pilate
 was to Christ 25, 82
 will perform miracles. 12, 14
 will pursue believers. 23, 112
 will reign with fury upon the earth. 14, 45
 working with men shewn, 10, 95—29; 99, 191—40, 136
 54, 47
- SAUL compared to a tree, which cast the shadow two ways,
 37, 28
 his disobedience, explained. 14, 116—34, 37
 stands now in satan, explained. 24, 79
- SAVED, all who call upon God in faith, will be saved, 12, 97
 if the days are not shortened, no flesh can be s... 4, 152
 through child bearing, elucidated, 35, 23—62, 40—63, 29
- SAVINE, a woman and child, poisoned with savine, 24, 55
- SAVIOUR, a second son some say makes Jesus Christ an in-
 sufficient saviour, answered. 62, 3
 Christ died to take away the sting of the serpent, and to
 be the Saviour of the world 52, 27
 man shall not worship man as a saviour. 11, 112
 men ordered to study and see the fulfilment of the bible
 prophecies concerning our Saviour 3, 123
 one part of our Saviour's words are believed, and another
 part rejected. 52, 9

- SAVIOUR**, our Saviour informs us what men will say when he comes as the bridegroom, to welcome the wise virgins. 52, 23
 our Saviour's sepulchre, elucidated. 14, 68
 the Saviour embraced Joanna at her birth 1, 30
 the Saviour of mankind is near. 17, 18
 the woman who said "we wanted no Saviour," *ans.* 11, 70
 they'll find a Moses and a Saviour here 12, 15
 those who presumptuously said "it is another Saviour" answered 63; 28, 54
 woman never was a Saviour here 8, 58
- SCOFFERS** and mockers will be cut off 8, 79
 are very numerous now in the last days 30, 272
 will come in the last days. 53, 584
- SCORNFUL** rulers warned. 1, 36—58, 25
- SCOTLAND**, an earthquake in Scotland. 44, 22
- SCOTT**, John, the solicitor, examined the witnesses at Joanna's trial, and signed their depositions, 25; 41 to 79
- SCOURGE**, the overflowing scourge is near, 26, 9—31, 323
- SCRIBES** and pharisees, why condemned, *exp.* 5, 224—35, 58
- SCRIPTURAL** and temporal sealing, explained . . . 55, 13
 blindness, explained. 30, 271—33, 562
 Christ is Joanna's scriptural husband 37, 69
 gifts, elucidated 33; 499, 504—*see* 32, 423
 37, 73—38, 8—40, 98
- SCRIPTURES**, all men ordered to search the s. . . . 14, 87
 altered by man, elucidated. 35, 27
 believers must stand in true obedience to fulfil the scriptures 40, 107
 blessings enjoyed by those who believe the scriptures, elucidated 56, 44
 brought forward against Garrett. 31, 309
 ————— by Lane to make the Lord an unjust judge 56, 29
 ————— to shew that the prophets and apostles are Joanna's grand Jury. 50; 23, 39
 ————— to try the heads of the learned. . 1, 25
 cannot be fulfilled, till the Lamb of God has taken away the sins of the world. 52, 16
 compared to the firmament, elucidated. 56, 18
 disputers of the scriptures, shewn their errors . . 33, 560
 hid from men and devils, elucidated. 3, 114
 many parts of the scriptures stand as a will to be fulfilled, 50, 9
 men must look to the scriptures, to see what promises stand on record 52, 18
 no man hath a right faith, that doth not believe the fulfilment of the scriptures 55, 38

- SCRIPTURES on the office of Christ, explained . . 30, 259
 passages elucidated, 3, 122—11; 123, 125—16, 54—17;
 4, 32—19, 43—20, 45—23, 56—24, 43—37, 17—44, 43
 48, 2—56, 55—58; 9, 12—59, 59
 professors of religion do not read the scriptures . . 34, 22
 promises without conditions to be fulfilled, *exp.* 57, 37, 41
 prophecies placed backward 8, 59
 quotations for the learned to answer, 7, 1—23, 102—30;
 232, 277—58, 24—61, 38
 second coming of Christ proved from the s. . . . 44, 31
 spoken without any conditions, explained 57, 34
 stand as a looking-glass for man 52, 4
 that are to be fulfilled 12, 87
 the blindness of men fulfils the scriptures 36, 27
 the conditions on which the scriptures stand, *exp.* 56, 30
 the folly of men, saying the scriptures are fulfilled, 55, 50
 56, 42
 the truth of the scriptures, elucidated . . 54, 22—56, 42
 the wickedness of unjust dealings, proved from the scrip-
 tures 49, 4
 through unbelief the scriptures are falling to the ground,
 like leaves in Autumn, explained 57, 32
 we are to contend for the scriptures 55, 2
 which the Romans place to themselves 47, 45
- SEA, an army crossed the sea, vision 4, 169
 England warned to take care of the sea, 32; 444, 445—36, 44
 man shall fall by sea and land 20, 5
 quelling the rage of the sea, compared to the binding of
 hell 12, 9
 satan's power compared to the sea 12, 10
 the earth nor the sea to be hurt, till the people are sealed,
 11, 126—12, 104—16, 62
 the sea to give up her treasure 7, 15
- SEAL, a copy of the words wrote on each s. 39, 50—48, 2
 an explanation of the seal 12, 116—16, 8
 as men have acted by the seal, so the Lord will act by
 them 8, 102
 Christ hath a right to seal and save what was lost, 11, 73
 Christ will begin to seal up man 8, 83
 Christ will reveal every seal 9, 6
 deep is the mystery of the tye of Joanna's seal. . . . 9, 28
 England may seal more than their number 20, 62
 every man must set to his s. "that God is true," 12, 106
 every seal must be broken the first month of the twelfth
 year 12, 114
 every seal to be revealed 9, 6
 found by Joanna in sweeping the house 18, 20
 given by Joanna, is a type of the ark 7, 43

- SEAL given by the woman to the man..... 7, 38
 God will set a seal on satan 12, 73
 he that wisheth for a seal without having a true faith
 that Joanna's visitation is from the Lord, is a thief and
 a robber. 27, 6
 if you wish for life receive the seal 16, 51
 let them know thy name is in the seal 12, 67
 mark the C. and let the seal appear..... 12, 67
 none to receive a seal before they have read the word of
 God to Joanna, 19, 49—20, 96
 ordered to be put into the book 12, 67
 satan has orders to leave all those who have received the
 seal. 7, 52—11, 71
 the deceit of some men in procuring a seal .. 51; 9, 17
 the devil will go on deceiving the world with lies until
 his power is destroyed, and the seal is set upon him,
 52, 15
 the King of king's and Lord of lords commanded Joanna
 to seal the people 19, 11
 the Lord will have one year to seal his own 12, 54
 the seal cannot protect men from dangers. 31, 302
 the seal compared to the marriage ring .. 7, 53—20, 75
 ——— is a wall against the devil. 24, 50
 ——— is given to Joanna. 14, 67
 ——— “without money and without price,”
 16, 64
 the seal must go through every land 12, 104
 the wax and printed seal, explained 12, 123
 the woman, Joanna, shall seal you sons and heirs, 16, 50
 ———'s hand shall now seal satan's doom, *exp.* 19, 19
 the second star is on the seal 8, 101—18, 20
 thou must seal their names a second time 14, 45
 turned as clay to the seal, explained 29, 101
 type of the seal put upon Christ's tomb, *exp.* ... 55, 11
 when Joanna dies the seal must be given to her friend,
 12, 104—27, 2
 without the s. some will admittance find 5, 229
 SEALED, a caution, address, and directions to the sealed,
 14, 127—19, 8—20, 62—29, 185—31, 301—39, 89
 48; 6, 12—50, 17—51, 18
 a full explanation of the sealed 36; 16, 46—46, 24
 a list of the s. to appear before the throne of God, 16, 26
 after the first year unbelievers are not to be s. 27, 3
 all names that are given freely will be s. above .. 15, 22
 all the sealed are brides. 16; 63, 69
 all the sealed number may come to Joanna's trial, 29;
 184, 187
 a petition in which all the sealed must join, 48, 22—50, 13

- SEALED, as Dahiel was preserved in the lion's den and his enemies destroyed, so will the sealed people be preserved and their enemies destroyed 32, 387
- as man sealed Christ's tomb, so they have now sealed satan's doom 19, 20
- believers called back to what is sealed up in Joanna's writings 58, 18
- blessed promises made to those who are sealed in faith, 8, 83—12; 7, 13, 53—13; 19, 20—14, 67—15; 21, 54, 55—16; 21, 28, 29, 31, 54, 58, 60—20, 12
- books sealed for man's redemption 5, 230—7, 54
- David's throne will be given to the sealed. 12, 123
- every man that possesses the kingdom must be sealed, 14, 67
- every soul will wish they had been sealed, 3, 117—14; 45, 109—15, 21—16, 31—20; 76, 87—24, 69
- every thing that will happen is sealed up in Joanna's writings 60, 33
- examine the bible, and see how you are to be sealed in heaven and earth 15, 21
- extracts from the sealed writings 25, 140
- falling away of the sealed people, explained. . . . 29, 185
- false judgment of some of the sealed shewn 30, 207
- five men have right obeyed, and are s. together . . 8, 83
- God hath fixed satan's bounds by the sealed. . . . 44, 40
- if Bonaparte comes to England he will be destroyed by the sealed 15, 55
- Joanna, a pillar to the sealed. 7, 52
- Joanna hath sealed the people as the Lord commanded her 7, 52—11, 73
- Joanna will be shewn the s. book in heaven, 25; 100, 140
- let my s. come, and in the field with thee appear, 22, 6
- let the sealed stand steadfastly, and they shall reap if they faint not 19, 9
- man is s. for his redemption. 7, 34—16, 69
- many of the sealed will die, and come with the Lord in triumph 46, 25
- my sealed now I'll free, but I must know them by their names 15, 55—16, 58
- names shall chill the foe 16, 59
- new revelations sealed up in a box. 58, 4
- none but the s. to remain upon the earth, 14, 67—29, 186
- none to be s. but such as can draw their judgments clear from Joanna's writings and the scriptures, 48, 10—see 12, 53—36, 12—39, 3
- on the temptations of the sealed 18, 39
- people appear like Israel 30, 207
- people compared to eggs. 29, 185

- SEALED, satan cannot bear to leave the s. 14, 45—see 7, 53
 11, 115—12; 13, 54—19, 45—34, 56
 satan's friend saith Joanna hath sealed the devil's ser-
 vants 11, 72
 satan will have no power over the sealed at the end of
 one thousand years. 16, 31
 seven thousand sealed who stand faithful will save the
 land from a foreign enemy 48, 22
 some of Joanna's writings are to be sealed up till after her
 death 25, 102
 the army of the Lord are the sealed by faith 12, 53
 the book sealed by Daniel that was to be sealed up, is
 now begun to be sealed. 20, 49
 the book shall stand sealed 22, 41
 the earth nor sea to be hurt till the people are sealed,
 11, 126—12, 104—16, 62
 the jury must still be sealed 2, 50
 the King sealed with half the nation, 14; 43, 45—15, 55
 the mystery of the Revelations being s. up, *exp.* . 51, 31
 the names of the sealed people will appear to an aston-
 ished and affrighted world. 16; 58, 59
 the name that is s. in the forehead is the name that is
 signed in the forehead by baptism 20, 75
 the number of the sealed Jan. 1804, were 8134. . 19, 24
 N.B. The number 2d Sept. 1808, were 5971—and since that period upwards of
 6400 have given their names.
 the offspring of believers are sealed. 13, 20
 the s. have relied upon the word of God. 16, 59
 the s. must observe what they sign to. 48, 10
 ———— pray for Bonaparte's death. 15, 54
 the sealed number judge their call. 16, 51
 ———— people compared to the angels that surround
 God. 15, 21
 ———— shall be warned when dangers are near,
 15, 55
 ———— who die shall come with Christ 16, 22
 ———— will not regard death 14; 45, 109
 the tribes of the s. are those sealed by faith. 27, 5
 thousands are sealed who know not for what they are
 sealed 48; 11, 18
 'tis sealed from us what shortly will appear 58, 19
 to be heirs of glory, and inherit the tree of life. 19, 8
 to the day of redemption, 7; 32, 34, 36, 37, 53—16, 64
 twelve nations will be sealed. 20, 62
 what is sealed on earth is s. in heaven, *exp.* . 7; 38, 54
 10, 82—12, 115—14; 46, 68—44, 46
 who draw back cannot stand in the end 48, 9
 with the holy spirit of promise, 32, 406—35; 7, 41, 43

- SEALING, a beautiful description of the s. 12; 53, 104, 116
 14, 66—16, 65—19, 6—20; 9, 58—31, 301—35; 18,
 46—36, 12—46, 24—48; 1, 2, 6, 18—50, 19—52, 27
 a greater preservation for man than Noah's ark was, 2, 63
 12, 116
 and signing with heart and hand completes your happi-
 ness. 17, 47
 compared to a net cast into the sea, gathering in good
 and bad, explained 48, 7
 ——— the election of men. 19, 8—55, 13
 false reports concerning the sealing, answered .. 16, 63
 for one year, elucidated 27, 4
 in the s. justice is done to men and devils; justice to sa-
 tan to cut him off for his rebellion, as man was cut off
 from the land of Egypt for pursuing the children of Is-
 rael, and as man was pronounced dead to knowledge
 for disobedience, so shall satan be dead to the know-
 ledge of man. 19, 8
 is made to try what is in man 19, 62
 it is not thy prophecies will complete men's happiness,
 but sealing their names that they have signed for sa-
 tan's destruction, and their desire for my kingdom that
 must complete their happiness in the end 17, 47
 must take place before the end can come 19, 6
 no man can understand the perfect mystery of sealing be-
 fore the mysteries are clearly revealed. 48, 12
 no one should mock the s. as they do not understand for
 what end the sealing is. 52, 18
 ordered to go on for believers and unbelievers, *exp.* 27, 3
 stopped 2d Sept. 1808 52, 37
 the first sealing, explained, 17, 58—27, 3—51, 17—35, 17
 the sealing is a type of the end 52, 27—55, 12
 ——— will not stop till the number be up .. 19, 50
 the shadow and mystery of the s. *exp.* .. 20, 60—36, 12
- SEALS, a communication on the different seals the writings
 were sealed up with 59, 33
 alike to all were given 7, 38
 a book with seven seals put into Pomeroy's hands,
 14, 13—59, 17
 a watch laid on the seals. 1, 17
 believers numbered by their seals, as the children of
 Israel were by their tribes, elucidated.. 12, 93—27, 5
 compared to lamps, and leaves for the healing of the na-
 tions. 12; 53, 104—16, 51—20, 78
 cut open 1; 19, 21—9, 9—25, 91
 have not been sold 52, 32
 it is the seals the wise must clear, 5, 229—17, 47—19, 63
 kept on the tomb and bribing the keepers, *exp.*.. 57, 24

- SEALS, it will be more fatal for those who break their seals,
 than it was for Adam to eat the forbidden fruit, 19; 8, 50
 27, 5
 many have received seals like thieves and robbers, 20, 63
 5, 19
 mystery of the seven seals broken in heaven 8, 36
 none must destroy their seals. 19, 8
 objections to the seals, answered. 12, 115
 some of the seals will not be broken while Joanna is
 alive. 25, 91
 some will destroy their seals, and become opposers,
 16, 29—55, 37
 the blood sprinkled on the door posts, a type of the seals,
 12, 13—19, 7
 the disobedience of breaking the seals, ... 5, 230—19, 8
 the great importance of the seals 12, 53
 the heirship must be gained by the seals, 12, 104
 the seals are broken and turned back by men. 8, 100
 the seals must now appear 25, 84
 —————surely burst 14, 121
 the seven seals loosed in heaven. 7, 35
 three seals together are in every stamp 14, 69
 we little know how strong our seals stand against satan,
 15, 10
 we must set to our seals “that we wish to renounce the
 devil, and fight for our Lord’s kingdom,” ... 12, 115
 when the seals are broken, the day-light will come,
 4, 161—9, 47—12, 67—36, 51
 why Joanna seals the people, answered 55, 37
 your name must stand on the seals 14, 67
 SEAM, coat and covenant without a seam 14, 69
 SEARLE, W. his name forged to a letter, 52, 35
 SEASONS, times and seasons now must be observed, 14, 45
 SECOND Adam for man is found .. 6, 277—8, 74—11, 106
 14, 65
 a second child must be born of the spirit. 61, 13
 birth, elucidated. 14, 64—33, 552—61; 13, 35
 coming of Christ, elucidated, 1, 16—5, 220—8, 98—9, 46
 11, 79—14, 65—15; 15, 50—30, 226—31, 360
 32, 454—33, 497—44, 31—47, 59—62, 27
 coming of Christ is rejected. 30, 227
 curse brought on the earth by Noah 17, 14
 first and second coming, elucidated. .. 33, 492—53, 581
 is there no second in the pit? 14, 42—40, 124
 men are blind to the second Advent 31, 353
 the first and second star, 7, 44—9, 47—12, 123—23, 52
 the second branch can never fail 15, 25
 —————Eve 6, 277—36, 81

- SECOND, the second mystery explained 2, 56
 ———— star doth now appear, 8, 100—14, 67—18, 20
 20, 77—62, 56
- SECRETARY, Underwood is Joanna's secretary.... 21, 15
- SECRETS of the Lord revealed,..... 2, 58—29; 128, 172
 to conceal the secrets of a King is honourable, but to
 conceal the secrets of the Lord is sinful, 1, 47
- SECTS, all sects proved dead to knowledge 33, 506
 the absurdity of different sects shewn, 14, 105—31, 294
 33, 511
- SEED, all the good seed of the woman destroyed by satan,
 22, 72
 of Israel is the seed of God 32, 435
 of the faithful, explained, 35, 55—36, 37—37, 9—41, 177
 51, 33
 of the woman must conquer all, 12, 122—13; 6, 7, 13
 17, 21—19, 19—29, 118—31, 351—37, 60—38, 43
 43, 76—44, 55—65; 11, 12
 the new seed sown in the Gentiles..... 24, 121
 the seed of Abraham promised a blessing..... 50, 15
 ———— must appear by the spirit 61, 12
 ———— sown in Joanna, explained 41, 166
 ———— that's in the virgin's womb, will come to per-
 fection 2, 88—65, 4
 the seed's seed, beautifully elucidated..... 61, 35
 the sowing of seed and its growth, explained.... 32, 425
 35, 56—50, 38
 the son will be the woman's conquering seed.... 62, 59
 the word of God compared to seed 2, 95—7, 13
- SELF-confidence is offensive to God, 20; 38, 42—23, 103
 25; 21, 22—36; 68, 93—37, 59
 righteous reproved 2, 82—16, 21—20, 18—25, 138
 42, 207—60, 32
- SENIOR, Thos. one of the 24 elders 25, 128
 turned out of the meeting at Leeds..... 36, 21
- SENSE, all kinds of sense but common sense 63, 7
- SERPENTS, fiery s. will be seen in the sky 12, 49
 in the barley-field, the type elucidated..... 36; 59, 63
 losing his skin, a type of satan's fall..... 13; 6, 7
 man shewn how he might turn out of the way of the ser-
 pent 52, 27
 mystery of the brazen s. 2, 90—3, 127—6; 260, 281—7;
 43, 44—9, 47—10, 50—12, 116—21; 10, 38—23, 49
 32; 413, 414—52; 27, 28
 the bone shall crush the serpent's head 36, 105
 the double curse on the serpent, *exp.* 11, 65—27, 8
 the dragon or s. cast 3, 135—4, 167—6; 279, 284
 7, 43—9, 43—28, 33—37, 58

- SERPENT, the fiery serpent is the devil . . . 5, 219—11, 11
 the serpent beguiled Eve. 7, 45—23, 49
 ——— in foreign nations compared to the devil,
 52, 19
 the sword of Christ shall cut the *s.* down 8, 102
 vision of the fiery serpent, explained. 5, 219
- SERVANT, he that is chief shall be a servant . . . 1; 44, 47
 Joanna no man's servant 36, 87
 ———'s character when a servant. 52, 8
 mark what is said of "MY Servant" 51, 40—65, 32
 MY servant shall be healed 58, 27
 not compelled to abide with his master, *eluc.* . . . 11, 72
 reproof to the servant. 35, 32
 the difference between servant and friend, *eluc.* . . 35, 32
 the servant cannot be greater than the master . . . 2, 59
 3, 101—36, 95
 the *s.* must be like the master to bear the mock of fools,
 34, 60
 the *s.* must fight with the sword of the spirit for his mas-
 ter 60, 7
 they know not the master nor the servant 59, 8
- SERVANTS called upon to give an account of their talents,
 elucidated 19, 37
 GOD will awaken and heal his servants. 2; 53, 58
 good and faithful servants will enter into the joy of their
 Lord. 52, 40
 the conduct of Smith's *s.* concealed by Joanna. . . . 38, 3
 the disagreement of servants, explained 38, 6
 the men of GOD are called servants and soldiers, . . 4, 166
 the servants of GOD have been tried and tempted, . . 54, 42
- SEVEN, a book with seven seals 14, 13
 angels seen in vision 16, 10
 a single star is joined to the seven 2, 58
 crowns of glory, explained 14, 115—15, 9—16, 19
 days allowed to Ministers to judge the writings . . . 1, 20
 days disputes 11, 1
 days respite 8, 64
 debts, explained. 57, 27
 GOD hath begun with seven men 12, 7
 Dowland, a type of the seven 38, 43
 hundred that will not bow the knee to Baal. 17, 51
 men, seventh month, seventh year 36, 123
 men go to Exeter to prove the writings 7, 54
 men's thoughts on Joanna's sixth book 7, 38, to 42
 new things revealed to Joanna read to seven persons, . . 58, 4
 spirits, seven stars or seven mysteries of GOD, . . 2; 56, 60
 7; 44, 54—8; 67, 100—10, 67—14, 22—16, 20
 18, 37—23, 62—25, 33—30, 271

SEVEN spots, elucidated	15, 30
the seven o'clock bell, <i>eluc.</i>	3, 127
——— spirits in the Revelations, explained ..	18; 33
the two sevens, explained.	14, 28
the unity of the seven chosen by the Lord proved and explained	40, 105
thousand sealed in true faith will save the land ..	48, 22
twice the seven feels the dart*	36, 120
SHADOW and substance, <i>eluc.</i>	8, 98—15, 30—17, 51
.....	19, 27—23, 87—24, 116—32, 393
and type of Bruce and son	8, 98
appears ten years before the substance.	7, 50
a shadow to be kept in remembrance by all	20, 13
of Christ's coat without a seam.	28, 31
of judgments began when the King was taken ill, ..	21, 23
of the beginning, a shadow of the end.	30, 261
of the fall, <i>eluc.</i>	28, 38—30, 262
of the fallen fruits.	42, 213
of the journal, <i>exp.</i>	24, 115
of the midnight hour.	24, 49
of the sealing, elucidated	36, 12
of the scriptural bride " <i>Is true obedience</i> "	26, 8
of the tree which goes two ways, explained	37, 28
the shadow is began.	36, 50 passed 2, 70
——— of the bible fulfilled.	21, 29
——— substance to come in all.	24, 16
——— three shepherds	14, 61
——— tree of life, elucidated	52, 29
SHADOWS, all have begun, and all will end in types and shadows.	52, 17
always come before the substance ..	9; 32, 47—37, 18
.....	44, 17
and substances, Isaiah liv.	31, 342
and types, elucidated	3, 127—14, 27—43; 11, 89
.....	44, 18—54, 38
and types on the sacrifice of beast, <i>exp.</i> ..	29, 176—39, 48
for ten years to be marked	17, 33

* This communication was given in 1797.—Here we have the type of Joanna's sickness, page 122—add 7 to 1797 and we have 1804, when she experienced the shadow, both at Bristol, see book 24.—Remove the 9 that doth them part, and add the two 7's together, and we have 1814, when she felt the substance and died, as was declared she should in that communication, where it says, page 47 :—

" Health to thee I'll not restore
 " Till I've opened every door;—
 " But if open—they'll not come,
 " I shall lay thee in the Tomb."

Notwithstanding the Advertisements in the News-papers no one came forward—therefore there never was a prophecy more minutely fulfilled than the above.—Mark the dream in book 14, page 109.

- SHADOWS** must come first from Hezekiah 28, 31
 no man knows why types and s. were placed . . . 29, 106
 of the children of Israel, elucidated 33, 528
 to be kept in remembrance 20, 13
 to Joanna are substances to the Clergy and nation, *exp.*,
 1, 43—23, 63—27, 24
- SHARP, Wm.** a pair of gloves sent him by Joanna . . 10, 81
 Carpenter's harsh judgment concerning him . . . 41, 185
 drawn in by J. King's subtleties 49, 12
 has the greater part of Joanna's writings 38, 28
 his address to the public 12, 127—18, 3—43, 3
 his faith compared to Abraham's 37, 9—38, 28
 his faith proved 12; 58, 59, 60
 his great desire for peace, shewn 38, 20
 his letter to the Bishop of London 22, 29
 his letter to Carpenter 41, 183
 his letter to Pomeroy 28; 64, 74
 his opinion of John King 49, 63
 his opinion of the marriage, &c. 63, 47
 his testimony of Joanna's mission 25, 52
 his thoughts on the sixth book 7, 41
 Joanna's letters to him 9; 22, 33—10; 59, 92
 Joanna's likeness taken and engraved by him . . . 61, 63
 King came forward as a false witness against him 49, 24
 King's opinion of him 49, 19
 one of Joanna's Judges 25, 126
 ordered not to cast himself down 49, 60
 Pomeroy's letter to him 28, 69
 the Bishop of London returns his prints 21, 33
 —————'s note to him . . . 21, 33—22, 30
 the care of Joanna's printing committed to him, 38, 28
 the delicacy of Sharp, answered 18, 39
 the remarks of a clergyman to him, answered . . 25, 29
 Townley's letters to him, 22; 52, 59, 78—23; 18, 22, 29
 28, 82
 will not tell an impostor that he drew her likeness, if any
 one should come forward to represent Joanna, 61, 55,
- SHARP, A. P.** one of the 24 elders 25, 128
- SHEBA**, men of learning must act like Sheba 9, 6
- SHEEP**, a man tried for sheep-stealing 22, 1
 and shepherds called upon 9, 34—11, 109
 Christ will preserve his sheep . . . 1, 38—4, 180—14, 39
 33, 573
 compared to the servants of the Lord 1, 32
 let the sheep skins lower your pride 44, 43
 lost sheep called 12, 34—24, 83
 none but the sheep can judge of the sound, 4, 146—44, 43
 63, 38

SHEEP, parable of the little flock of sheep, explained,	22, 1
.....	34, 6—43, 56
——— lost sheep, explained	58, 81
——— sheep saved from the flood.....	36, 134
the frightened sheep may be saved.....	7, 43
the good shepherd will redeem his sheep. .	1, 15—3, 124
.....	17, 46—65; 4, 17
the Lord's sheep are men.....	23, 61
the sheep must know their shepherd.....	9; 22, 34
the sheep must sit on the right hand....	55, 60—36, 43
——— will perish for want of shepherds	20, 13
the shepherds now must clear the sheep	4; 182
the wolf carries off the sheep	14, 79
Woolland's sheep, elucidated.....	21, 17
SHEPHERD, Christ is the good shepherd....	1, 15—3, 124
.....	19, 2—20, 66—25, 31—30, 233—31, 322
SHEPHERDS acknowledge the truth of Joanna's writings	
by their silence.....	25, 149—28, 3
a dream or vision for the shepherds.....	4, 160
a lesson for the shepherds.....	18, 29
all grace taken from the shepherds.....	12, 24
all must be revealed to the shepherds.....	4, 161
all the shepherds will be disgraced	23, 33—24, 118
and lawyers act alike.....	49, 59
and priests commanded to hear and obey the Lord, 32,	448
——— condemned for their carelessness....	36, 126
and sheep called upon to answer the Lord	11, 109
——— forsake their God.....	12, 24
——— must be warned	9, 34
an enquiry concerning the shepherds.....	30, 220
a parable for the shepherds	21, 37
are anxious only for what they can get	23, 61
are blind guides....	12; 6, 82—23; 46, 58, 66—31, 373
are careless of their flocks.....	12, 22—14, 79—23, 60
are dumb dogs, and hirelings, betrayed by the devil,	3, 124—8, 101—12; 25, 82—14, 61—23, 58—59, 4
are like Pomeroy	30, 281
are under the Egyptian load	12, 24
a warning to the shepherds, 3, 110—12; 23, 84—11, 126	
20, 28—21; 16, 22—25; 19, 149—31, 373—32, 448	
.....	39, 95
a type for the shepherds	23, 78
blind shepherds do appear..	23, 68—24, 106—31, 373
Buller's death put as a shadow for the shepherds,	21, 17
called upon to answer the spirit	23, 58
——— judge for themselves	32, 448
careless and faithless shepherds will see the judgments,	
and tremble	34, 39

- SHEPHERDS, careless shepherds warned . . . 8, 80—59, 21
 charges brought against the s. by the Lord . . . 27, 20
 cheat their country and their King . . . 22, 22
 Christ's shepherds must the armour wear . . . 4, 167
 commanded to answer the Lord . . . 12, 82
 ———— examine and know the truth, 31, 374—9, 46
 ———— leave the ninety-nine, and find the lost
 sheep . . . 36, 49
 ———— preach the gospel . . . 11, 125
 compared to butchers, 31, 310—Follard's shepherd 23, 60
 to thieves and robbers, 33, 572—to Wills, . . 23, 77
 conduct of shepherds particularly shewn . . . 14, 62
 crave nothing but money . . . 12, 92—21, 39
 denounce punishment on their flocks, instead of the devil,
 . . . 12, 25
 denunciations against the shepherds . . . 24, 125
 deny God's word . . . 12, 22
 destroy God's fame . . . 30, 269
 every mystery of the bible laid open to the s. . . 32, 448
 give their flock stubble, and deny them straw . . . 12, 22
 God declares how the shepherds may remove every cala-
 mity, . . . 3, 126
 ———— that the shepherds shall tremble at his word,
 . . . 23, 52
 God has but three shepherds . . . 11; 89, 125, 126
 . . . 12; 5, 23, 25—14, 61—15, 26—17, 46—23, 61
 God hath never refused to hear those who appeal to him,
 . . . 12, 24
 God's anger is kindled against the shepherds . . . 20, 5
 . . . 21, 35—23, 43
 ———— command to the shepherds . . . 30, 100
 God will condemn the shepherds, who deny his judg-
 ments . . . 21, 22—see 14, 93—16, 5—19, 37—23, 83
 have lost their sheep, and know not where they are strayed,
 . . . 36, 30
 have no regard for the honour of God . . . 21, 20
 how will the shepherds plead, when God demands his
 flock from them . . . 12, 22—19, 35
 if there had not been found *three* shepherds to be as a
 Moses in the gap—as a Joseph in Egypt, and a Noah
 to build the ark of the new Covenant for man, your
 land must be destroyed by fire, as the world of old was
 by water . . . 14, 62
 if the shepherds obey the Lord great blessings are pro-
 mised, if they disobey threatened judgments will appear,
 . . . 20, 28—21, 16—57, 68
 if the shepherds will not see, the war shall be turned
 back on their heads, . . . 25, 150

SHEPHERDS, judgments will begin with the shepherds of the flock	8, 80
letters sent to try the shepherds	16, 5—23, 59
like Pharaoh's host, proudly boast of their goodness, 12, 23	
make the bible a song	12, 82—31, 350
ministers and priests ordered to awake..	14, 92—57, 67
must answer for their flocks	8, 82—11; 126, 127
must bear God's armour	4, 167
must come to the lost sheep to discover the enemy, 36, 33	
must confess their guilt	23; 42, 51, 59
must fall as grass before the Lord	21, 38
must not sleep carelessly	4, 167
must Joanna's writings clear	9, 46
must search out the dream of the flock of sheep, 4, 161	
must see their letters.	16, 5
must tremble at Joanna's feet.	25, 149
no milk found in the shepherds	21, 16
ordered to awake, and watch their sheep, 3, 110—11, 127	
.....	12; 23, 82—57, 66—59, 16
ordered to find their sheep	36, 49
——— judge their call	31, 374
——— warn their sheep.	20, 64
prophecies against the shepherds.	25, 17
reproved for neglecting their sheep.	12, 24—25, 19
see what the woman has published to the world against the shepherds, and let the cause be fairly tried, 23, 59	
smugglers of the bible	22, 22
speaking of the shepherds, the Lord saith "ten thousand daggers you have planted here in a heart that is mine, ten thousand daggers you shall feel in my appointed time,"	23, 43
why have you turned back your letters?—why have you refused my spirit to redeem you from the fall?—for I now tell you all, till the fall of the woman be freed by her perfect obedience unto God and Christ, man's redemption can never take place.	23, 69
the blood of the nation is on the heads of the shepherds,	20; 64, 100
the death warrant hastening here to the shepherds, 21, 11	
the duty of shepherds shewn	21, 34
the end of the s. who mock will be fatal, 20, 64—31, 373	
the honour of God is not regarded by the s.	21, 28
the Lord hath tried many shepherds in vain.	12, 22
the Lord will be avenged of those shepherds that mocked Pomeroy	23, 66
the neglect of the shepherds proved.	36, 48
the parable of the good shepherd elucidated ..	33, 571
the preaching of the shepherds is hypocrisy.	36, 126

- SHEPHERDS**, the second warning is come from the woman's hand, to the shepherds 21, 16
 the sheep must be witness for the shepherds 9, 22
 ——— will perish for want of shepherds 20, 13
 the shepherds are deluding the people, like the anti-deluvian world of old 27, 20
 the shepherds now must clear the sheep. 4, 182
 ——— silence gives consent, 16, 5—25, 149—28, 3
 ——— were ordered to be warned by the death of the child, 21, 13
 the type of Woolland was a type of the shepherds, 20, 67
 the vengeance of God will be brought on this land by the shepherds 36, 126
 the whole nation stands in danger of utter ruin, for the neglect of the shepherds 21, 35
 their ill treatment of Joanna, explained, 23, 37
 their wickedness, explained 12, 22
 though they profess, do but disgrace their master, 23, 60
 'tis time for the shepherds to be clear, 14, 58
 to drink the cup of God's fury 20, 5
 unto the shepherds first the Lord will come, 12, 23
 who deny the redemption called upon to explain the creation 11, 109
 will be compelled to make Joanna appear 27, 29
 will be cut off, 8, 82—20, 28—44, 43
 will hear heavenly music, when they judge Joanna's writings 4, 164
 will hold no contention, as they cannot see the light, 24, 24
 will the shepherds dare to say "Joanna's writings are not of God?" 25, 149
SHIELD, the armour of God is the shield of faith, 31, 352
SHILOH, believers shall know Shiloh 20, 63—65, 20
 if the Jews refuse Shiloh, the sceptre will depart from them 62, 65
 mockers say, "the coming of Shiloh makes Jesus Christ an insufficient Saviour" 62, 3
 the promise comes to them that are now looking for Shiloh 62, 66
 the sceptre shall not depart till Shiloh come, *exp.* 62, 65
 the third book of wonders, announcing the coming of Shiloh 61, 1
SHIP, man's faith compared to a ship, 20, 89
 many must come to the ship, to spread the truth, 20, 88
 they that discern the light, will repair to the ship, 20, 91
 type of the captain of Joanna's Uncle's ship, *exp.* 5, 195
SHIPS will be destroyed .. 1, 31—5, 195—36, 99—44, 19
SHOES ordered to be put off, 8, 78—36, 92

- SHOOTERS, the shooters load cannot come nigh Joanna, 1, 14
- SHORE, the foes will be brought to the shore 30, 206
- SHORTENED, the days will be shortened for the Elect's sake, 3, 119—4, 152—8, 83—10, 94—44, 34—50, 34
- SHOULDERS, Christ bore the government on his shoulders, upon the cross. 6, 282—12, 120
parable of the wound in Joanna's shoulder. 22, 48
- SICKNESS of Joanna, explained 12; 56, 57—23, 56
. 24, 116—31, 365
————— to be turned on the ungrateful sons of men 24, 116—31, 364
- SIDMOUTH, Joanna goes to Sidmouth. 22, 17
- SIGN, all must sign for Christ's kingdom to come 12;
. . . 69, 91, 104, 115—15, 22—16; 23, 64—17; 19, 20
. 50, 26
a sign for those who draw back 9, 23
a sign given to Pomeroy. 1, 13—9, 18
a sign set for the Jews. 61, 4
different lands will wish to sign with England . . 16, 28
for believers, set in the weather. 20, 9
for satan's power to be destroyed, 12, 117—16, 28—35, 22
happy are those who sign, and are sealed before they die,
. 14, 109—15, 21
Joanna is raised up for a sign 36, 125
Joanna's trance set as a sign for the clergy. 25, 129
let every sign be marked. 12, 103
let none sign but those who wish it . . 12, 116—16, 27
of the death of Bishop Buller. 20, 4
of the mutiny at sea. 20, 26
of the prophet Jonah, explained, 1, 26—11, 123—32, 438
of the rebellion in Ireland. 20, 26
of the rolling stone for three years 42, 231—44, 29
of the three years famine, set as a s. to all nations, 3, 133
set for the harvest, put in Woolland's hand. . . . 20, 32
set for Joanna 8; 84, 104—20, 25—34, 2
the sign of Pomeroy, explained 55, 47—60, 5
———— set from the weather, explained 60, 4
the truth of the gospel will be proved from the sign that is set 61, 34
———— sign will be seen in the ensuing year, 60, 4
they that sign and draw back, by destroying their seals of safety, have only signed for their own destruction,
. 19, 8
those who refuse to sign, answered 16, 28—17, 18
we can draw no judgment of what is to come concerning the sign of Pomeroy's repentance. 64, 17
- SIGNED with the sign of the cross, explained. 3, 130
with what judgment they s. they shall be judged, *exp.*
. 20, 72

- SIGNING** and sealing with heart and hand, 15, 22—17, 47
 35, 21—48, 1
 answer to those who said, "the desire of the heart was
 like signing their names"..... 16, 58
 the necessity of the people's signing 20, 7
 to be made heirs of Christ's kingdom..... 19, 8
 to elect Christ our Prophet, Priest and King 19, 7
- SIGNS** and wonders have been wrought by enchantment,
 62, 7
 and wonders seen at Christ's birth, *exp.* 47, 14
 given to all men 3, 133—7, 34—25, 129—49, 64
 in the heavens..... 4, 168—14, 85—15, 26
 of the ten years 54, 23
 of the times, weather, &c. *exp.*... 16, 24—19, 35—20, 2
 27, 13—42; 227, 231—44, 33—55, 46
 set for the bishops..... 59, 6
 set before Joanna and the prophets, explained .. 49, 64
 set for believers and unbelievers..... 20, 2—42, 231
 the fulfilment of a sign..... 9, 18
 to mock the unbelief of mankind..... 44, 32
 why given to England, explained 21, 2
 without signs and wonders they will not believe, 61, 46
- SILVER** compared to faith, explained..... 59, 48
 gold and s. gods to be pulled down 2, 53
 parable of the lost piece of silver, explained 58, 81
 there the silver did appear 22, 55
 trumpets of the Lord must sound aloud..... 18, 38
 wisdom compared to silver 3, 125
- SIMPLE** dealings of the Lord, *eluc.*... 3, 100—9, 9—12, 102
 14, 77—25, 30
 thoughts of men, *ans.*..... 37, 56
- SIN** against the Holy Ghost, *eluc.* 3, 106—5, 233—11, 61
 14, 98—22, 58—24, 6—39, 54
 all manner of sin is increasing 52, 40
 and sorrow encompass the nations 14, 57
 as worms breed in wood, so sin breeds in the devil,
 19, 55—43, 19
 believers shall see the end of sin and rejoice 32, 457
 Christ died to redeem us from sin 9, 44—32, 456
 darkness and sin will cover many eyes..... 14, 84
 man was not freed from sin when Christ suffered 14, 79
 16, 11—30, 201
 must remain as long as the devil remains 33, 584
 satan is the beast to be offered up for sin 12, 116—2, 63
 5, 210—15, 22—29, 176—30, 203
 shall be done away..... 3, 124—7, 44—11, 61—14, 91
 29, 108—34, 23—55, 10—60, 38
 the sin of ignorance and the sin of wilful disobedience,
 explained..... 38, 53

- SIN, those who think there is pleasure in sin, shall go where there is nothing else but sin 23, 89
- SINNERS, a parable for sinners. 5, 209
- called to be forgiven, 1, 8—4, 156—12; 32, 34—47, 19
 53, 490
- Christ died to be the sinner's friend 4, 159—14, 77
 19, 63—23, 101—25, 114
- God's vengeance to fall on satan, not on s. 16, 17
- hardened s. will not believe 54, 25—60, 30
- joyful consolation for repenting sinners 60, 29
- joy over repenting sinners, explained 58, 81
- must go with satan for a time 5, 210
- the beast shall perish in the sinner's room . . 19; 28, 63
- the lamentations of sinners. 4, 154
- the power of satan will be strong in sinners. 14, 87
- what sinners are like satan shewn. 60, 31
- will be found at the day of judgment in a state of bitter
 repentance. 11, 110
- will foam with fury 4; 154, 162
- SINS, Christ's sorrow for the sins of the people . . 25, 125
 62, 35
- men destroyed for their sins. 30, 203
- natural sins, explained 60, 30
- no cloak for their sins, *exp.* 19, 48
- no more than a sinner that dieth in his sins can expect to
 enter the kingdom of heaven, no more can a man that
 refuseth to come to the true knowledge of the bible,
 enter into Christ's kingdom of peace to inherit the tree
 of life 53, 593
- pardon of sins to true believers, *eluc.* . . 24, 46—23, 95
- the sins of David, Solomon, &c. *exp.* . . . 23, 102—28, 9
- the sins of the world will be taken away. 52, 16
- SINCERE milk of the word must come by the woman, 8, 72
- SINEWS, are your sinews iron? 24, 87
- SING, babes and sucklings shall sing praises 3, 139
- for joy, O thou enlightened land 14, 86
- now sing the song of Moses and the Lamb. 14, 83
- the destruction of satan. 15, 42
- the new and joyful song 18, 26
- SINGED, as Joanna singed the paper, so will the Lord singe
 the sons of men. 12, 111
- SINGING heard at the funeral of Joanna's father . . 22, 24
- the singing of the birds shall come. 12, 107
- SINGLE, the s. woman is to the Lord 15, 18
- SINKING, help offered to sinking Peters. 36, 43
- SISERA, was destroyed by a woman. 20, 20
- SISTER, a brother is found to protect the character of his
 sister 23, 2

- SISTER, Eve the sister, bride and mother, explained, 21, 29
 Joanna's feelings &c. about her sister, 1; 5, 6—8, 88—9;
 18, 30—20; 19, 22—23, 104—36; 102, 103—43, 68
 58, 108
 Joanna as a sister, warns her brethren that Christ is near,
 4, 199—5, 233
 Joanna's sister writes to Pomeroy. 9, 19
 like sisters here for to appear 29, 157
 the fourth sister must plead the heirship. 5, 214
- SIX days in going to heaven 7, 37
 days men will sit in judgment 9, 28
 day's work of the creation, elucidated .. 9, 28—33, 535
 foes must be met 25, 22
 God will complete his work in six days. 5, 227
 in part are laid 8, 83
 men to examine the writings 1, 10—9; 22, 27
 philosophers digging for treasure 36, 89
 the six did come by Christ's command. 8, 83
 the six spots, elucidated 15, 30
 the six that were invited, refused to come. 9, 33
 the six thousand ends the strife. 9, 47
 the six thousand years to be shortened, 52, 25—53; 605,
 thousand years fixed for satan's reign 4, 152
 thousand years, mystery of the promise, *eluc.* 15, 17
 with the six thousand falling down, with the six thousand
 rising up 16, 11
- SIXTH, the sixth day, *eluc.* 14, 6—16, 29
 the sixth day, how and why shortened .. 6, 274—12, 34
 the sixth day is drawing to an end. 33, 539
 the sixth to the ninth hour a mystery. 6, 274
 the sixth mystery, elucidated. 2, 57
 thoughts on Joanna's sixth book. 7, 38
- SKELETON, a warning to the shepherds. 20; 3, 4, 28
 53, 610
- SKEWERS, the skewers do appear. 23, 23—25, 104
- SKIN, the serpent losing his skin, explained 13, 6
- SLAUGHTER, there will be a dreadful slaughter. 14, 84
- SLEEPY, Joanna faint and sleepy. 36, 33
- SLIDE of corn running without horses 36, 56
- SLING, the s. and stone shall destroy the foe. 29, 183
- SLIPS of paper between the leaves, elucidated 36, 75
- SLUGGARDS ordered to awake and see their helpmate, 8, 76
- SMALL still voice 36, 48—41, 158—44, 53
- SMITH, W. M. a few questions proposed for him to answer,
 51, 48
 and his friends are ignorant of the scriptures. 50, 31
 answered concerning the sealing, &c. 50; 25, 26, 65
 boasts of being the Lord's Elect. 50, 4

- SMITH, W. M. charges GOD wrongfully, and denies the scriptures 51, 12
 compared to a wild Indian, or Pagan 50, 40
 declared to be a false Christ. 50, 78
 his book written from the influence of the devil. . . 50, 6
 his conduct compared to satan's 50, 32
 his diabolical address answered 50, 69
 his language to Joanna compared to the language of the Jews to Christ. 50, 70
 his remarks on Tozer's preaching. 50, 61
 his sayings contradicted by the Apostles. 50, 24
 lays all the blame on his Creator. 50, 25
 offers to stand in the place of twelve Ministers . . 50, 40
 saith, " GOD hath finished the work for the Elect, and them only," 50, 24
 saith, " he is sent to Joanna with heavy tidings," 50, 4
 saith, " Joanna shall be the plaintiff—Truth the defendant—the Apostles and Prophets the grand Jury—GOD shall be the Judge, and he will be the Solicitor," 50, 1
 saith, " that every sinner is ordained of GOD, and predestinated to be so, before the foundation of the world," 50, 44
 saith, " the desire and workings of Joanna's heart springs from the devil," 50, 44
 saith, " the power of evil is destroyed" 51, 14
 speaking in the language of the devil, calls Joanna the mother of witchcraft. 50, 32
 the errors of Smith further answered 51; 7, 22
 the LORD saith " 'tis time for Smith to become a Solicitor for himself, least while he is preaching to others, he himself should be cast away," 50, 82
 SMOKE ascending from the pig, furnace, &c. 4, 163—8, 108 14, 44
 Joanna's writing enveloped with smoke. 6, 275
 the heavens shall vanish away like smoke, *eluc.* . . 51, 43
 SMUGGLING, the shepherds are smuggling the bible, 22, 22
 SNAKE, can'st thou call such snake a king. 11, 70
 SNARE, like a s. shall it come upon England, 20, 2: -49, 55
 satan has got mankind into a snare. 22, 50
 why come as a snare, elucidated 16, 55—62, 25
 SOAP, all your soap will be in vain 6, 249
 SOCIETY for the Suppression of Vice reprov'd, 21; 28, 43 28, 49
 SOCKETS, candles burn in the sockets . . 9; 9, 46—25, 130
 SODOM, Abraham's pleading for Sodom 57, 63
 England more blind than Sodom and Gomorrah, 27, 20
 like Sodom satan shall feel the flame. 7, 53
 mockers should mark what happened to Sodom. . 15, 45

- SODOM**, the days of Sodom and Gomorrah are come, 22, 60
the man possessed of the devil was a sodomite, and left
the city 9, 33
the warning of Sodom and Gomorrah mocked . . 52, 23
the wickedness of Sodom, elucidated . . . 2, 63—6, 242
what children come from Sodomites 14, 64
why the Lord went down to S. and Gomorrah, *exp.* 62, 17
SODOMY has been committed in every age. 2, 63
SOFA, vision seen on the sofa. 61, 55
SOLD, the seals have not been sold 52, 32
SOLDIERS, Christ's soldiers must fight manfully . . 4, 167
. 8, 108—14, 84—23, 2—58, 12—60, 42
faithful soldiers of Christ will be forgiven, 2, 87—23, 95
of Christ ordered to appear, explained . . . 22; 77, 78
———will share the kingdom 16, 33
who suffer by the war are not suffering for the Lord, *eluc.*
. 21, 27
your *s.* will go and bow with fear. 36, 60
SOLOMON, a greater than Solomon is here . . 9, 5—28, 23
all will come like Solomon's builders. 25, 82
pride and the love of women made Solomon fall, 28, 36
promises made to Solomon, explained . . 25, 81—28, 22
propheſied of Christ. 29, 149
the judgment of S. concerning the child, *exp.* . . 36, 105
the life of Solomon, explained 29, 149
the ſongs of Solomon, beautifully elucidated. . . 29, 155
the temple of S. built through pride. 28; 35, 37
the wisdom ſpoke of by S. is in Joanna. 29, 149
why his ſins were ordered to be published. . . . 23, 102
why wisdom was given to him, 14, 10—20, 45—29; 148,
. 153, 165, 168
SON, another Son muſt be revealed like the firſt, before the
glory of Chriſt's kingdom is brought in, 61; 4, 29, 51
boasters of religion called upon to answer who is the Son
of Man that is to be revealed? 62, 24
Chriſt laid down his life for the ſheep, but how can he
take it again, without coming in ſpirit as a Father, to
take it as a Son? 61, 5
examine and ſee who the King's Son is. 61, 53
fatal for thoſe who treat the Son with ſcorn. . . . 61, 7
GOD ſhall ſend forth his Son made of a woman, explained,
. 62, 27
GOD will manifeſt himſelf in the miſſion of Chriſt the
Son, explained 61, 31
he that honoureth the Son honoureth the Father, *exp.*
. 61, 7
how is the Lord to come if he doth not create a Son?
. 61, 6

- Son, if a second Son is denied, who is the Comforter? 62, 4
 if I am the Son of God, this year will I come down from
 the cross, by producing a body like my own;—by pro-
 ducing life as I laid down, by placing a child in the
 midst of them. 62, 27
 if I fulfil the sign this year, to prove to the Jews that
 my Gospel is true—yet if they now reject the Son as
 they rejected the Father, their last error will be worse
 than the first 61, 22
 if men saw the gospel clear, they would see that a visita-
 tion of the spirit must come to a woman at last to
 bring in the Son that was to be revealed, as it was to
 a woman at first. 61, 28
 if the visitation of the Lord to Joanna doth not produce
 a Son this year, then Jesus Christ was not the Son of
 God, born in the manner spoken of by the Virgin
 Mary—but if she hath a Son this year, then in like
 manner our Saviour was born. 61, 6
 if the woman bore the Son, the woman must bear the
 tidings of his coming again in glory. 17, 30
 in the Son the love was placed to pity man. 62, 10
 Joanna must be visited to have a Son, explained, 61, 51
 I've said already, thou shalt have a Son. 61, 18
 let not thy love for the Son make thee forget the Father,
 63, 56
 now is the time she that travaileth shall bring forth the
 Son that shall be revealed. . . . 5, 225—7, 32—12, 111
 43, 78—61, 8
 now is the time that the Son of Man is revealed to be
 born of the spirit that is now within thee 61, 28
 power will be given to the Son to destroy the heathen,
 7, 32—61, 6
 satan's pride against the Son of God, explained. . 4, 148
 the decree of the Lord is "that a Son shall be born from
 the power of the Father, who was despised and rejected
 of men" 61, 5
 the father and the son are parted 8, 98
 the Jews rejected Christ from being king when he came
 as a Son, then now let them receive the Son that cometh
 in the name of the Father 61, 8
 the Jews will be established in peace if they will receive
 the Son that shall be born this year to be their King,
 61, 9
 the prophecy concerning the Son that should be exalted
 high amongst mankind was given in 1794 61, 51
 the SECOND Son will be like the FIRST, and mockers and
 despisers will desire to see the day that the Son of Man
 appeareth to shine under the heavens. 61, 27

- Son, the Son called a servant, explained 51, 38
 the Son is in the Father, and the Father in the Son, 61, 9
 the Son is in the woman's form 11, 91—65, 9
 the son of the bondswoman shall not be heir with the
 son of the free, explained. 26, 15—44, 47—46, 43
 the Son that shall be born of thee this year, shall be the
 King that the Lord will enable with ten thousand to
 destroy those that rise up against him with twenty
 thousand 62, 44
 the Son will be born to be the woman's conquering seed,
 62, 59
 the Son will be created by the power of the Father,
 which proceedeth from the Holy Ghost, to establish
 Christ's kingdom in the end. 63, 55
 this year (the 65th of thy age,) thou wilt have a Son
 by the power of the Most High; and thy public trial
 will not appear for thee to be called forward in a so-
 lemn assembly to testify the truth of the child before
 thou can'st go with the child in thy arms, while the
 milk is in thy breasts, that men may know thou hast
 not deceived 61; 4, 25, 54—65, 33
 thou hast felt the life in May, and before the harvest is
 ended the Son will be born to the joy of all thy friends,
 63, 21
 'tis the fruits of the spirit that shall be born again at
 Christ's coming to bring in the end to man, and this is
 the Son that must reign upon the earth, 7, 32—62, 76
 were this Son put to death as Christ was, then fatal de-
 struction must come upon all 63, 55
 what Christ said concerning the Son was, "*that he should
 be revealed at his second coming*" 61, 26
 what Son of Man can there be established upon an earth-
 ly throne to be for ever, before the Lord cometh to
 bring in everlasting happiness to man. 63, 45
 where Christ died for man, his Son shall reign. . 62, 51
 Wills *refused* to bring forward his son—so hath the Lord
 for the present. 58, 86—61, 54
 without the Son thou hast no father, and without the fa-
 ther the Son is not made a perfect heir 63, 50
 with torture they crucified the Son 29, 152
 Song, a new song for man, 18, 26—29; 129, 141—30, 265
 44, 49—48; 17, 19, 20
 books sell better than religious books 11, 9
 no one can learn the song but the 144,000, explained,
 62, 71
 now sing the song of Moses and the Lamb. 14, 83
 the sealed have not learned the song of their redemption
 as yet 48, 18

- SORROW and confusion will fall heavy on the land, 30, 266
see—1, 15—8, 9—10, 63—25; 108, 109, 125—29, 126
 30, 242—31, 330—32, 410—37; 20, 63—51, 7—52, 43
- SOUL, the spirit and the *s.* have one meaning, *exp.* 61, 12
 what becomes of the *s.* after it leaves the body, explained
 11, 109
- SOULS of the righteous are conducted to realms of bliss,
 15, 14
- SOUTHCOTT, Joseph, directed to protect his sister's character, 23, 2—*see* 10; 54, 55—23; 17, 18, 25, 28, 63
 25, 44—60, 39
- William, Joanna's great grand-father. 58, 88
- John, Joanna's grand-father. 58, 88
- Sarah, William Southcott's daughter. 58, 89
- Sow, they shall sow but shall not reap. 1, 31
- SPAIN, a famine, &c. in Spain. 44; 20, 23, 25
 a particular warning and prophecy concerning Spain,
 3, 143—5, 237—20, 29—51, 7
 dearth and distress in Spain. 41, 200
- France and Spain will be visited 61, 42
- SPANISH gold not so near as some imagine 36, 129
- SPARROW, Joanna compared to a *s.* on the house, 29, 138
- SPEAK, the Lord speaks to Joanna as one man speaking
 to another. 24, 53—28, 71
- SPEAR, Christ's foes shall feel the spear. 15, 11
 every name entered for satan's destruction, is a spear in
 his heart 17, 43
 the spear and sword will be broken asunder. ... 29, 129
- SPEARS to be converted into pruning hooks. 1, 37
- SPECTACLES, Joanna ordered to put her *s.* in the bible,
 31, 306
- SPIRA, a type of Wills 23; 72, 94
- SPIRIT, all men informed by what spirit Joanna is led,
 2, 64—3; 131, 140—4, 160—5, 234—6, 279—9; 16, 47
 10, 50—11; 60, 86—14; 22, 122—15, 29—16; 24, 43
 17, 21—20, 23—22, 78—23, 58—24, 115—27, 5—29;
 131, 138, 159—30; 261, 265—33, 560—38; 29, 42
 44, 51—49, 2—52; 6, 14, 43—54; 4, 37—59, 28
 and bride, and church. ... 3, 131—5, 233—9, 47—16, 69
 20, 87—31, 344—44, 51—57, 42
- as the spirit of God communes with Joanna, so the spirit
 of satan communes with unbelievers 36, 94
- a loving spirit shall come to those who join with Christ,
 29, 153—25, 107
- believe not every spirit, but try the spirits, *exp.* ... 57, 11
- believers cautioned by the spirit 47, 56
- born of the *s.* explained, 8, 78—18, 18—30, 212—62, 61
- drink deep into the spirit. 1, 28—25, 123

- SPIRIT**, God will appear in spirit, 9, 46—17, 49—29, 124
 men are trying to quench the spirit. . . 52, 6—*see* 16, 43
 20 70—25, 30—30, 242—31, 347—33, 505—38, 13
 52, 43
 men's joy will abound when they are filled with the spi-
 rit, and all evil is taken away 52, 41
 of Christ is come . . 8, 101—9; 11, 46—11, 125—18, 19
 25, 83—28, 94—53, 601
 of God daily provoked by fallen angels and men, 19, 10
 *see* 21, 16—31, 325—35, 34—36, 54
 sealed with the holy spirit of promise, 32, 406—52, 27
 the body of the Lord will be raised up in the spirit of
 truth 62, 34
 the enemy shall break in upon and destroy those who
 treat the spirit of God with contempt. 21, 36
 the Lord will pour out his spirit upon the chosen, 37, 23
 59, 26
 the meaning of Christ's being in Joanna's form in spirit,
 explained 58, 14—63, 41
- SPIRIT**, the servants must fight for their master with the
 sword of the spirit 15, 13—60, 67
 the spirit and the soul have one meaning, *exp.* . . . 61, 12
 the spirit of Christ is persecuted here, 30, 242
 the spirit of prophecy *exp.* 3, 102—30, 198—36, 39
 37, 39
 the spirit must assist us to draw the curtains back. . 1, 8
 the spirit must be born again. 18, 19—65, 19
 the spirit of the Lord is a candle to man 29, 169
 the spirit of truth and error, how known 55, 36
 the spirit of truth cometh to whom it is sent . . 53, 586
 the spirit of truth is denied 52, 6
 the sun and the rain, the fruits of the earth, and the fruits
 of the spirit, are in the hands of God alone . . 14, 103
 the time for worshipping in the spirit, elucidated, 33, 557
 the visitation of the spirit, elucidated, 30, 210—37; 73, 74
 44, 33
 what the spirit of truth means, explained 56, 46
- SPIRITS**, angels, or ministering spirits, 33; 505, 515—60, 36
 different spirits are come unknown to man, 8, 108—60, 37
 evil spirits shall be choked like swine 12, 25
 invisible spirits, good and bad. . . . 14, 99—16, 23—19, 6
 32, 432
 the happiness of departed spirits shewn 15, 13
 the seven spirits or stars 18; 33, 37
 three spirits seen by Jos. Webster 16; 21, 24
- SPIRITUAL** children to be brought by Joanna . . . 14, 63
 death spiritually explained 33, 561
 gifts, beautifully elucidated 33; 449, 504—44, 50

- SPIRITUAL** songs were taught by Christ 14, 121
SPOKESMAN, a spokesman now the Lord hath found in man,
 12, 14
SPOLETTTO, earthquakes at Spoletto 44, 25
SPOUSE, the spouse you'll see. 29, 157
SPOTS, all the spots shall be turned to jewels, 15; 30, 31,
 34, 46
SPRING and fall, elucidated. 37, 30
 budding of leaves in spring explained. 57, 32
 from spring the Lord will now begin 23, 61
SPRING, James, one of the twenty-four elders. . . . 25, 123
STABLE, Christ made manifest in the stable, 3, 119—12, 110
 44, 56
STAFF, the staff of beauty, elucidated 32, 451
 the swords are drawn, the staff appears 16, 34
STAIR, ball rolls from stair to stair. 20, 3
STANDARD, all must come back to the standard of the
 church, 1, 9—14; 49, 50, 99—16, 14—17, 5—18, 16
 24, 27—20, 76—25, 139—28, 29—29, 151
 from the standard of the Jews, let men discern what is
 the standard made in the end 52, 24
 of everlasting happiness, elucidated. 57, 37
STAR, Adam the first, Joanna the last star 2, 58
 a single star is joined to the seven. 2, 58
 one star can never give the light 16, 68
 one star lighted for the mark 36, 101
 the C. doth with the star appear. 8, 101
 the evening star is here, 2, 59—5, 222—9; 7, 22—58, 28
 the first and second star elucidated, 7, 44—9, 47—12, 123
 23, 52
 the morning s. a type of man, 5, 222—9, 7—14, 90—65, 5
 the second star was seen when Christ was born. . . 15, 12
 .. *see*—8; 100, 101—14, 67—18, 20—20, 77—43, 83
 62, 55
 the star in the new century, elucidated 3, 127
 ——— to appear in the end 43, 83
STARS, and let the stars appear 5, 218—9, 6
 difference of the stars in glory, elucidated. 60, 32
 every star is sealed up 14, 45
 from heaven will fall 14, 83—15, 22
 four stars round the moon, &c. 14; 26, 51, 60
 here the seven stars appear, 2; 56, 60—7; 44, 54—18, 33
 let the stars begin to shine. . . 1, 41—4, 167—5; 222, 229
 9, 42
 men compared to stars in the firmament. 9, 7
 representing the trinity, “iii in i, and i in iii.” . . 15, 24
 seen by Joanna about the size of a man's head. . . 11, 93
 ——— Peter Morrison 5, 219

- STARS, the morning and evening stars, elucidated . . 9, 7
 the seven s. are come to fourteen, 10, 67—14, 21—25, 33
 ———— with golden candlesticks. 30, 271
 the twelve Judges are twelve s. 4, 150—11, 86—17, 58
 will set in mourning 9, 29
 STARTING horse, or doubting Thomas . . 10, 69—40, 129
 41, 170
 STARVE, through unbelief the rich will s. and die. . 12, 54
 STATE, every department of the s. has been tried, to bring
 this cause publicly before the world. 36, 12
 STEPHEN stoned to death. 14, 84
 STEPHENS, Thomas, one of the jury. 25, 127
 STEWARDS called upon to give an account of their stew-
 ardship. 9, 44—36, 131
 STING of death taken from believers. 14, 45
 the s. of conscience and the s. of sin. . . 5, 227—14, 46
 STOCKPORT, answer to the persecution Joanna met with
 there. 20, 70—25, 10
 STOCKS, George, one of the jury. 25, 127
 STOICS, unless like stoics they become 36, 130
 STONE*
 and sling shall destroy the foe. 29, 183
 false prophets fall by the tried stone. 31, 319
 Christ fell on the corner s. of promise *exp.* 29, 106—*see*
 3, 110—8, 77—11, 111—29, 105—30, 273—31, 317
 gold ring set with stones given to Joanna. 22, 46
 stumbling stone and rock of offence elucidated. . 34, 484
 the precious stone, explained 59, 48
 the rolling stone shall turn on satan. 12; 30, 68
 29, 168
 the shepherd and the stone of Israel 20, 66
 the stone fell out of the ring. 22; 45, 46
 the white stone must now appear 14, 113
 woman was the corner s. to bring man's happiness, 12, 43
 STORM, a dreadful storm is threatened. 57, 62
 at different places. 44; 22, 23, 29, 37

* A plain stone has been placed over the grave of Joanna Southcott, in the new Mary-le-bone burying-ground, near the Prince Regent's Park, opposite the third Z. with the following inscription:—

In Memory of
 JOANNA SOUTHCOTT,
 who departed this life
 Dec. 27th, 1814,
 Aged 65 years.

While through all thy wond'rous days,
 Heaven and Earth enraptur'd gaz'd,
 While vain Sages think they know
 Secrets "THOU ALONE" can'st shew,
 Time alone will tell what hour
 Thou'lt appear in "GREATER" power.

- STORM**, believers will be sheltered from the storm, 20; 3, 92
 25, 123
 the storm is hastening on 1, 39—14, 75
- STRACEY**, —, his false oath mentioned 49, 38
- STRAIGHT** and crooked paths, *eluc.* 5, 196—16, 12—17, 17
 28; 39, 42
- STRENGTH**, strong men not to boast of their *s.* 52, 30
- STRIFE**, it is the life brings on the strife .. 6, 280—62, 41
- STRIPES**, by thy *s.* they must be healed .. 36, 119—54, 14
 heavy stripes will come 17, 30
- STRONG**, bind the strong man, explained 50, 18
 satan came the strong man armed. 1, 45
 to deliver GOD will appear, explained. 24, 50
- STUBBLE**, wood, hay and stubble, elucidated. 59, 50
- STUBBORN**, the stubborn Jews will return. 31, 360
 men will be punished for *s.* 28, 72—29; 173, 183
- STUMBLING**-block to be removed 8, 79,—63, 5
 stone and rock of offence, elucidated. 33, 485
- STYLE**, all to go by the old style 60, 3
 alteration of the style, explained 3, 141
- STYX**, heathens swear by the Styx 8; 94, 101
- SUBSTANCE** and shadows, *exp.* 17, 51—23, 87—24, 11
 31, 342
 as the type is, so the substance shall be 5, 209
 like the shadow does the substance fall. . 8, 104—15, 30
 suddenly and unaware the *s.* of all things will come, 35, 43
 signs and shadows come before the *s.* ... 24, 16—37, 18
 the substance will come after Joanna's death .. 31, 367
see 2, 70—8, 98—9; 32, 47—36, 50—44, 17—60, 27
 the shadows appear ten years before the substance, 7, 50
 to the nation are shadows to Joanna 1, 43—23, 63
 29, 126
- SUCKLINGS**, babes and sucklings shall sing praises. . 3, 139
- SUDDEN** deaths are not noticed by the world 20, 95
 surprise will come 30, 280—34; 22, 35—61, 27
- SUFFER**, Christ hath suffered and satan must suffer, 34, 48
 Christ hath suffered for the transgression of man, so must
 Joanna suffer for the transgression of the woman in
 childbearing 62, 40
 Joanna must suffer like her Master. ... 31, 366—36, 119
 unbelievers will suffer 31, 367
- SUFFERING**, a type of *s.* for the unbelief of England, *exp.*
 36, 121
 half of Christ's sufferings were never penned, 3, 103—*see*
 3, 107—6, 268—24, 66—34, 7—40, 99—44, 15
 of the disciples and followers of Christ to be attended to,
 55, 48
 of the people proved 35, 51

- SUFFERING**, the long suffering of God for man, *eluc.* 33, 483
 who are suffering for the Lord's sake, explained, 21, 26
- SULL** and heavenly plough described 2, 84
- SUN**, clear as the sun her light is come .. 15, 56—29, 160
 dial for man, elucidated 37; 29, 30—36, 31
 goes backward ten degrees 8, 58
 no new thing under the sun, elucidated 20, 52
 the rising sun to man, explained 53, 581
 the sun is an emblem of Christ 4, 161—43, 13
 ——— risen in the woman's form 4, 181
 the sun of righteousness is come, 14, 28—17, 56—65, 17
 the woman clothed with the sun shall make all nations
 bend. 1, 41—9, 46—11, 119—16, 27—65, 10
- SWADLINGS**, no more in swadlings doth the infant lay, 2, 87
- SWEAR** not at all, *eluc.* 13, 16—see 24, 18—49, 32
 the *Chosen Men* must tell the bishops or ministers that
 they will not meet any man to dispute with but those
 who can swear, by Him that Liveth, the letters were
 sent to them, and they have kept them 24, 20
- SWEDENBORG**, — his wrong idea of spirits, *ans.* .. 14, 99
- SWINDLING** particularly noticed 49, 17
- SWINE**, evil spirits shall be choked like swine. 12, 25
- SWORD**, a comet like a sword seen over Jerusalem, 47, 51
 and famine have warned all 8, 102—20, 5
 Gideon's sword is the word of God 4, 180—17, 32
 34, 47
 it will be fatal for ministers if the sword of the spirit does
 not begin as soon as the s. of war ends. 10, 65
 of God is dipped in blood 5, 109—14, 57
 ——— the word of life 1, 16—14, 17—15, 51—16, 30
 31, 352
 of heaven drawn against satan 14, 97—17, 51
 man must not draw the sword against the word of God,
 16, 32
 the obedience of Joanna hath put a two-edged sword in
 the hands of her friends 61, 55
 the servants must fight for their master with the sword
 of the spirit 60, 7
 the sword of the Lord shall smkoe like fury. 2, 87
 the s. of the spirit must open men's understanding, 2, 91
 the sword of vengeance is drawn against unbelievers,
 44, 14—see 8, 102—40, 126
 the s. of war and the s. of the spirit, explained. 8, 79
 the s. shall go from shore to shore, 2, 62—3, 109—16, 26
 the s. shall not cease until the cries of the nations are one
 to the other "Holy is the Lord of Hosts, the whole
 earth is full of his glory" 53, 602
 the sword went through my mother's soul 17, 55

- SWORD**, the tree of life was preserved with a flaming sword
 as a type and shadow to cut down our adversary in
 the end. 52, 29
 those who have no sword must go and buy 14, 84
 two-edged sword described 44, 34
SWORDS, clashing swords begin to appear 40, 130
 must fall for the sake of believers. 17, 31
 plough-shares must be turned into swords. 14, 84
 shall be turned into plough-shares. 1, 37
 the swords are drawn. 10, 78—16; 34, 40—52, 44
 they shall be puzzled, and their swords let fall. . . . 14, 85
SYMONS, J. T. particulars concerning him, 9; 14, 36—23, 3
 25, 42
 Mary, her testimony of the writings 25, 74

T

- TABLE**, rap on the table, elucidated. 19; 12, 29
 vision of the table, lights, &c. 1, 17—36, 56
TAINT of the fall, elucidated 12, 106—28, 29
TAINTED blood, and tainted brains. 59, 20
 man that is *t.* by the fall, cannot be free from sin, 14, 79
TALENTS, an account of our use of them required, 19, 37
 an increase of talents promised. 1, 8—17, 22
 hid in a napkin, explained. 19, 38
 let your talents shine. 36, 10
 parable of the talents, explained 19, 35 to 40
TANNER, —, falsehoods asserted by his children, 50, 6
 his answer concerning Joanna's writings 50, 7
 his children compared to Calvinist preachers. . . . 51, 47
TARES among the wheat, beautifully explained . . 51, 19
 parable of the enemy sowing the tares. 51, 18
 the tares, or wicked ones will be destroyed. 35, 56
TARSHISH, London compared to Tarshish 32, 440
TAYLOR, —, called the armour bearer of the Lord, 14, 58
 his care of Joanna when she went to Bristol 59, 35
 ordered to judge the pasture and the ground. . . . 36, 49
 the truth of the writings proved at his house. . . . 37, 42
 the two dreams of Taylor. 3, 128—36, 47
 Charles, one of Joanna's judges. 25, 126
 Frances, her testimony of the mission. 25, 72
 letter from Joanna to her. 23, 102
 Lucy, her account of Manley's unbelief. 36, 36
 her account of the visitation. 25, 57—54, 5
 her wisdom shewn. 58, 19
TEACHERS, at present we require teachers. 51, 27
 call themselves prophets 32, 446
 the world is filled with false teachers 47, 48—51, 4
TEARS will be wiped from every eye 4, 181
TEETH, two false teeth fell out of Miss Townley's mouth,
 24, 109

- TEMPLE**, building of the *t.* of the Lord... 28, 35—32, 453
 Christ will descend from the cross, and build up the
t. which the Jews destroyed, *exp.* 62, 27
 destroyed in three days and built up again, *exp.*... 27, 5
 fulfilment of the vision of the temple, *exp.* 31; 374, 381
 the temple of God dwelling in man, explained, 32, 453
 47, 61—59, 52—62, 32—65, 28
- TEMPORAL** and scriptural sealing, elucidated..... 55, 13
- TEMPTATIONS**, lead us not into temptations, explained,
 13, 17—see 10, 95—18, 39—23, 74—26, 18
- TEMPTED**, satan tempted Eve like a serpent..... 2, 50
 ————— Cain like a lion..... 2, 52
 the Lord will prove, that those who are tempted to evil
 by satan, wish to be free from that temptation, 60, 27
- TEN** days to be as ten years..... 1, 37—58, 26
 signs of the ten years..... 54, 23
 the shadow appears ten years before the substance, 7, 50
 there will not be one out of ten left..... 44, 44
 years, explained..... 9; 28, 29, 23—54, 23
- TENT**, Christ will pitch his tent with men, ... 16; 39, 40
- TENTH**, clergy ordered to pray, that a *t.* may be saved, 44, 44
 the tenth year, the letters must be blazed abroad, 21, 11
 the types to be strong in the tenth year 31, 366
- TESTAMENT**, fulfilment of the new testament, *eluc.* 30, 274
 the new testament altered by man..... 51, 2
 the old testament stands on conditions 28, 26
- TESTIMONY**, the testimony is come to warn you all, 30, 265
- THIEF**, satan is a thief in ambush, 12, 51—15, 10
 the day of the Lord cometh as a thief..... 30, 281
 the thief compared to the thief on the cross 22, 85
 the thief was found, that saved her life 22, 87
- THIEVES**, many have received seals like thieves. ... 51, 19
 the thieves on the cross, elucidated, 13, 14
- THIRD**, and the third they have to fear..... 20, 5
 David was the third heir 5, 213
 deep is the type of the third day..... 25, 98
 Joanna will not appear till the third day 25, 84
 the sealing to continue till the end of the *t.* year, 11, 126
 the third and last woe is for the devil 3, 129
 the third letter all will find come true... 59, 37—61, 48
 the third marriage, explained 11, 79
 the third mystery, explained 2, 57
 the third wonder appears in woman 17, 53
 who the third person is, explained 12, 38
- THIRST** and hunger spiritually to end..... 33, 544
- THIRTY**, more than thirty thousand they will save... 9, 37
- THOMAS**, a doubting *T.* will be found, 4, 167—5, 234—9, 5
 the doubting *T.* still may come, 36; 117—57; 72—59, 18

- THOMAS, John, pays his addresses to Joanna, 22, 15—24, 62
- THORNS, if the thorn blossoms at Christmas, at Christmas Christ's blossoms shall appear. 12, 4
 many like Manassah will be caught in the thorns. . 20;
 59, 60—34, 40
 must be planted on the serpent's head. 10, 60
 the crown of thorns held out to all . . . 15, 11—25, 113
- THORVERTON, sheep preserved from the floods at Thor-
 erton, explained, (in the book erroneously printed
 "Tiverton") 36, 134
- THOUGHTS of Joanna's heart, answered . . 3, 135—60, 40
 on Joanna's sixth book 7; 38 to 45
 worked in Joanna's heart, to be answered by the Lord,
 37, 56
- THOUSAND, a little one shall chase a thousand, *exp.* 61, 38
 man will be freed from satan a thousand years. . 12, 73
 53, 591
 one day a thousand years shall be 14, 59—16, 31
 one man shall chase a thousand, and two put ten thousand
 to flight 9, 26—62, 44
 one thousand letters sent to Parliament, 8, 100—62, 55
 satan will be let loose, after a thousand years . . 23, 112
 the Sabbath of one thousand years. 30, 213
 the thousand years rest, elucidated . . . 12, 99—14, 118
 the two thousand will be shortened. 10, 94
- THOUSANDS after the redemption will live to the last ages,
 32, 402
 and tens of thousands go to church, for form and fashion,
 33, 500
 ————— will perish through unbelief, 1, 39
 12, 114—17, 31—25, 111
 are become Arians 55, 8
 now living will see the glorious change 12, 41
 will be brought in by lingering judgments, 32, 441—*see*
 9, 37—54, 22
 will become Joanna's friends, when her life is gone, 25, 112
 will fall on the right, &c. 24, 109—22, 68
 will flee like Parnell. 9, 37—20, 42
- THREATENS, GOD threatens long before he strikes, 8, 101
 *see* 14, 13—36; 8, 15—57, 53—61, 45
- THREE, after three years plenty, the harvest will be bad,
 11, 113—14, 104
 days and three nights in the heart of the earth, *exp.* 10, 94
 like a three-fold cord they must combine 21, 48
 30, 281—57, 87
 men to be in darkness for three years 12, 34
 seals, a type of the trinity 14, 69
 shepherds bear witness of Christ. 10, 65—11; 89
 125, 126—12, 23—14, 61—17, 46—25, 31

- THREE** shepherds compared to three roses 15, 26
the three murders, explained 61, 44
wonders in woman, elucidated 17, 53
years famine to be in France . . 20, 60—*see* 1, 31—3, 133
. 9, 31—25, 96—53, 610
years to this nation, from 1804 43, 91
- THRESHING** the corn, clearing the weeds, &c. 23, 21
. 36; 67, 76
the new sharp threshing instrument, explained . . 51, 32
- THROAT**, they'll try to cut thy throat 31; 309, 311
- THRONE**, believers circled in God's throne, 11, 86—16, 26
David's *t.* given to the sealed . . 12, 123—24, 79—52, 46
God is removed from his throne 44, 3
the transactions of men are laid before the throne of God,
. 32, 455
- THUNDER**, communication on a thunder storm . . . 44, 37
God hath broke silence in thunder . . . 1; 18, 36—8, 88
. 14, 57—44, 38
satan will fall by thunder 14, 74
will roll from pole to pole . . . 11, 127—14, 40—29, 112
. 50; 50, 52
- TIDE**, turn back the tide again 16, 71—17, 56
- TIDINGS**, Smith saith he is sent to Joanna with heavy tid-
ings 50, 4
- TIME** and chance happeneth to all men 14, 126
and half a time 9, 23
Christ is not come before his time 12, 25—59, 45
it is time that must fulfil the prophecies, *exp.* . 17, 36
the fulness of time, *eluc.* 4; 146, 151—31, 353—32, 406
the shortness of time and length of eternity to be con-
sidered 53, 590
times and half a time, a mystery 10, 95
- TIMES** and seasons now must be observed, 14, 45—44, 20
a true picture of the times 56, 24
of refreshing are at hand 38, 42
signs of the times, elucidated 44, 33
the nation warned by a letter in the *Times* newspaper,
Oct. 28th, 1813 59, 3
- TOM**, Joanna awakened on being called "Tom," *exp.* 22, 53
- TOMB**, as man sealed Christ's tomb, so now they've sealed
satan's doom . . . 19, 20—52, 17—*see* 12, 68—16, 10
- TONGUES** and languages 45, 17
false tongues appear 29, 139
satan said Joanna's tongue ran too fast 11, 25
those tongues that are against Joanna shall fall, 17, 17
. 23, 68
- TORIN**, John, one of the jury 25, 127
- TORSHAM**, parable of the man of T. who stole salt, 21, 37

- TOUCHSTONE**, tried by the touchstone of truth. . . . 40, 110
- TOWNLEY**, Jane, called mother, &c. . . 21; 14, 16, 19, 29
 22, 35—24, 51
 called Lydia. 17, 52—22, 79
 chosen to warn the shepherds 21, 15
 convinced that there was no deceit in Joanna . . 36, 84
 has nothing to fear 21, 25
 her address to the public. 25, 151
 her bounty shewn 21, 5
 her copy of Joanna's letters to the Reverend Mr. Foley,
 24; 11, 29, 36, 43, 59, 109, 115, 123
 ————— Mr. Sharp, 22; 52, 59,
 78—23; 18, 22, 28, 29, 82
 her judgment on the corn field, answered 36, 72
 her letter to the Rev. Mr. Pomeroy 28, 61
 her letter to Hewson Clarke. 56, 52
 her opinion of the miz-maze. 28, 42
 her testimony respecting the mission 25, 76
 letters from Joanna to her, 21; 1, 3, 11, 17, 25, 29, 33,
 40, 43—22; 30, 31, 36, 40—24; 3, 12, 19, 22
 must stand boldly and support Joanna. 21; 25, 30
 23, 19
 not to let any one know where Joanna was 21, 14
 placed in Joanna's stead 21, 9—22, 35
 will not agree to any imposture 61, 55—63, 4
 wretched will be the fate of those who cause her to act
 faithless 29, 36
- TOWNS**, new towns, described 12, 112
- TOZER**, William, all must allow he hath stood as a steady
 character. 39, 74
 all the words written on his paper are true. 38, 45
 appointed to judge between Carpenter and Joanna,
 38; 35, 45
 ————— succeed Carpenter 39; 75, 84
 a very important communication for him 38, 35
 chosen by the Lord. 39, 75—45, 233
 desired not to go to Carpenter's house again. . . . 39, 66
 had no hand in Carpenter's breach 39, 74—40, 109
 his enemies reproved 42, 234
 his opinion of the marriage, &c. 63, 47
 honoured the Lord by obeying his command 38, 45
 39; 55, 67—40, 104
 letters to and from Carpenter sent through him, 39; 67
 70, 73, 76
 not to fear the mockery of men 40, 103
 ordered to establish a meeting. 39, 75—40, 108
 ————— keep Joanna's letter by him 39, 49

- TOZER**, William, ordered to see how the promise stands, 38, 87
 ordered to send an answer from Carpenter..... 39, 49
 presents a letter from his sister to Joanna 38, 34
 seen as a star by his sister 38, 46
 the call of Tozer mentioned..... 38, 35
 the character of Tozer..... 42, 234
 the likeness of satan seen in the man that condemns the
 faults of Tozer 42, 233
 to have a list to seal the people 40, 108
 vindicates Carpenter's conduct..... 38, 34
 'Wilson, Tozer and others' opinions concerning Carpen-
 ter, 39, 56—Bulkely..... 45, 17
- TRAITOR**, a traitor to God is a traitor to his country, 25, 14
 the traitor satan must not reign 11, 61
- TRANCE**, Joanna must return from her trance 25, 39
 Joanna's trance will bring her death, 25; 89, 104—27, 23
 opinion of unbelievers respecting the trance 25, 36
 opposers only wish the trance 25, 90
 particulars concerning the trance, 25; 39, 89, 90, 91, 101
 112, 129—36, 59
 plan of the awful trial and trance 25, 114—58, 10
 satan must enter the field and answer for himself, after
 Joanna returns from her trance..... 23, 22
 the decrees of the Lord will be shewn to Joanna during
 her trance..... 25; 100, 140
 the trance mentioned in the writings, explained, 62, 41
 wonders will happen when Joanna returns from her
 trance, explained 23, 22
- TRANSGRESSION**, Adam was not the first in the t... 35, 27
 as Christ suffered for the transgression of man, so must
 Joanna suffer for the transgression of the woman, 62, 40,
 man's transgression promised to be pardoned.... 14, 12
- TRAVAIL**, Eve travailed in pain in child birth, to bring on
 man's destruction; so the pain of child birth must
 bring on man's restitution 37, 36—65, 30
 Joanna travelling in birth 6, 284—12, 111—65, 6
 Joanna will soon forget her travail pains 58, 19
 like a travelling woman the whole will end 37, 29
- TRAP**, satan will be caught in his own trap, 11, 63—22, 29
- TREASURE**, mines of treasure for the redeemed.... 7, 15
 six philosophers digging for treasure..... 36, 89
 the treasure of the bible, shewn 16, 7
- TREE**, as the tree falls so it lies, explained 11, 109
 Christ bought our ransom on the cursed tree.... 6, 263
 Christ is the tree of life to man..... 30, 211
 good fruit must come on the tree..... 11, 96
 green and dry tree, elucidated 14, 4

- TREE** of knowledge of good and evil, elucidated . . 3, 113
 4; 147, 194—14, 72—17, 18—42, 213
 of life and knowledge, *exp.* . . . 12, 103—16, 20—36, 10
 of life is near, *eluc.* 11, 107—15, 51—65, 12
 those who sign for satan's destruction are the true sword
 that guards the tree of life 17, 51
 type of the tree between two men 5; 236, 237
- TREES** sent out to get a king, elucidated 12, 28
 the trees of Lebanon are fair. 16, 40
 things have been seen by man as trees. 24, 51
- TREMBLING**, the cup of trembling must appear . . 15, 52
- TRIAL**, a great trial is coming on 14, 51
 an attorney to examine the witnesses at Joanna's trial,
 25, 11
 angels put to the trial as well as men 17, 19
 and great reward of faith and obedience 30, 273
 before a judge of assize, elucidated 3, 141
 believers must have their anchor fixed and their faith
 sure, or they can never meet Joanna's awful trial,
 41, 161
 bring the trial, and see if she hath forged the name of the
 Lord. 21, 45
 Christ took his trial first from man 4, 167
 — will plead the trial 8, 107
 directions concerning Joanna's trials, 4; 156, 174—6, 268
 9; 6, 46—10, 71—21, 46—23; 20, 23, 83, 92, 98
 24, 5—25; 4, 13, 33, 37, 39, 90, 91, 92, 94, 99, 107,
 112—27; 6, 15—29; 184, 186—30, 229—36, 10—37,
 . . 5—41; 161, 167, 179—44, 56—58; 10, 12—61, 24
 for a libel mentioned. 21, 43
 for one week 21, 44
 for murder, elucidated 24, 23
 for the heirship of the kingdom, explained. 23, 47
 important communications given during the trial, 25; 81,
 85, 89, 92, 97, 103, 107, 121
 men have no idea of Joanna's trial 23, 22
 men will be put to the trial 25, 19—29, 123
 ——— wait too late to see the wonders that will come
 on at Joanna's trial. 23, 20
 mob broke in at the trial 25, 119
 no one must break the prison doors where Joanna is kept
 by the Lord, before they have brought her to a fair
 trial 21, 14
 no enemy can bear to come into the field at Joanna's trial,
 29, 189
 of learned men 4, 179
 on bills of exchange, a type of the nation 49, 58
 on the sealed, being at Joanna's awful trial, . . . 29, 184

- TRIAL**, satan must be tried by man, 4, 167—11, 36—37, 62
 satan will not find so great a friend at Joanna's trial as
 Pilate was at Christ's 25; 82, 115
 the jury will the trial stand 22, 4
 the time of trial is hastening on for all 65, 37
 thy public trial will not appear for thee to be called for-
 ward in a solemn assembly, to testify the truth of the
 child, before thou canst go with the child in thy arms,
 while the milk is in thy breast, that men may know
 thou hast not been deceived. 61, 25
- TRIBULATION**, believers to rejoice in tribulation .. 9, 31
- TRIBES**, the *t.* of the sealed are the sealed by faith, 27, 5
 the tribe that is lost shall judge the people, *exp.* 20, 57
- TRIED** corner stone, explained 31, 317
 false prophets fall by the tried stone 31, 319
 the bill is put in to have the truth fairly tried .. 21, 45
- TRIFLING**, from trifling things the Lord began.... 14, 37
 there is no time for trifling now 21, 16
- TRINITY**, Arians deny the union of the trinity.... 15, 39
 God and man must join perfect in the *t.* 16, 18—55, 18
 none can see the mystery of the trinity 43, 75
 the glorious trinity, elucidated. 2, 89—15, 40
 ————— is the spirit that directs Joanna, 6, 279
 ————— will agree with man in unity, 15, 27
 the likeness of the trinity is come 8, 100
 the trinity will join as one 10, 83
 the unity of the trinity not to be divided 34, 26
 ————— proved 28, 88
 why do you condemn the Trinity? 5, 233
- TRIUMPHANT** exclamation, saying, "The will of the Lord
 be done" 25; 91, 92
 satan hath reigned on earth triumphant 7, 45
 shout of saints triumphant 4, 155
 the church militant to join the church triumphant, 10, 82
 11, 38—20, 17—33, 500
- TROUBLES** are coming fast on all nations 20, 48
 gathering fast on this land 20, 10
 to begin at the House of God 39, 96
 will come sudden and unaware. 37, 21
- TRUE**, all will be cut off that are not true believers, 15, 23
 believers compared to reapers, &c. 36, 73
 ————— placed as the seed of Joseph 41, 176
 religion looked upon as madness, 9, 12—see 14, 84—20, 42
- TRUMPET**, blow the *t.* and say the Jubilee is come, 22, 70
 let the silver trumpets sound aloud" 15, 41—18, 38
 20, 92—see 16, 42
 the trumpet of the Lord hath blown to warn the nations,
 32, 430

- TRUTH, all the truth must be brought to light and published concerning Pomeroy 57, 12
all to be tried by the touchstone of truth 40, 110
blue is an emblem of truth..... 14, 114—15, 7
cannot be made known by an enemy..... 25, 5
casting out of the Jews proves the truth of the gospel,
..... 52, 32
confounds the wise and learned..... 16, 15
every truth shall be cleared up, before Joanna goes hence
and be no more seen..... 25, 10
every truth will be proved 60, 47
good hearts will be convinced of the truth..... 54, 25
grace and truth came by Jesus Christ .. 33, 548—55, 8
how will men appear when they see the truth of Joanna's
prophecies?..... 52, 33
if they'll prevent the famine, let them own the truth is
here 14, 121
lies from satan are believed, *t.* from God is not.. 5, 225
man must have been lost for ever, if the Lord had no
friends to see the truth 6, 251
men will demand the truth, to know what woman now
is here 11, 88
——— not appear to see the truth..... 31, 370
the clergy were invited to examine the truth 15, 4
none but those who have searched into Joanna's writings,
can be judges of the truth they contain..... 21, 47
of the scriptures, shewn..... 14; 90, 99—56, 42
one truth will bring on another, until every truth is ful-
filled..... 17, 37
the lip of truth must stand..... 31, 354
the Lord will stop the judgments, if he finds five righteous
men to search out the truth..... 14, 104
the man who called himself "a lover of *t.*" *ans.*.. 35, 5
the spirit of truth and error, how known 55, 36
the spirit of truth is denied 52, 6—62, 36
——— to fulfil the words spoken in the fall,
to bruise satan's head..... 34, 19
the spirit of truth shall guide us into all truth, *exp.* 43, 63
——— testifieth of the Lord 35, 33
the *t.* of the sign will be seen in the ensuing year, 60, 4
the truth must spread in foreign lands..... 20, 90
——— will appear when the seals are broken, 36, 51
worldly nonsense, &c. preferred to truth 29, 126
TUCKER, Rev. —, letters to him 1, 20—14, 35
said, Joanna's letter to him was written by a methodist
parson..... 14, 34
TUMULTS and war shall arise in every land, 1, 31—9, 43
..... 29, 128—32, 402

- TUMULTS**, many hanged for tumults and rebellion, 17, 33
- TURKISH**, Christ is not coming like a Turkish Emperor,
 15, 39—42, 210
- TURKS**, a vision seen by the Turks at Medina. . 15; 7, 16
 like the Jews the Turks may fear, when the new Jerusa-
 lem comes to man 47, 57
 ruin will come fast on the Turks, explained, 4, 172—9, 4
 12; 7, 98—15, 16
 war with them will bring a change 1, 39
 wickedness of the *T.* shewn. . 30, 200—33, 530—34, 47
- TURNER**, George, his letter came too late to be printed,
 9, 48
 his thoughts on the sixth book 7, 42
 Joanna acknowledges the receipt of his letter. . . 9, 20
 let Hirst and Turner call thy fears to mind . . . 27, 23
 one of Joanna's judges. 25, 126
 ordered to write Joanna's prayer and petition . . 19, 15
- TURPENTINE**, fire at the turpentine distillery, Bristol, a
 deep type for England 23, 32
- TURTLE**, the turtle's voice must sound through every land,
 1, 37—15, 28—29, 156
- TWENTY-four** days, explained 20, 2—44, 32
 four elders must see clear. 4, 159—6, 285—25, 92
 four will surely fall 5, 229
 pounds expended to invite the clergy 14, 2
 pounds refused by Joanna 9, 34
 they are the twenty-four. 25, 105
 three days before rain, set as a sign 26, 16
 three men and a child. 26, 16
- TWELVE** different pages 17, 32
 four out of twelve cast to the earth 12, 111
 heavenly visions thou hast seen 17, 32
 manner of fruits on the tree, elucidated 12, 103
 men chosen to convince the Jews 14, 80
 men did not come at their first call 14, 91
 men to prove the writings. 26, 16
 men will join other twelve 6, 285
 nations will be sealed 20, 62
 the child of twelve years old. 14, 74—65, 14
 the Lord hath bore with Pomeroy twelve years. . 60, 9
 the twelve judges will stand as stars 17, 58
 the twelve tribes of Israel 7, 54
 the twelve will be the first redeemed 10, 67
- TWICE**, once a man, and twice a child. 36, 47
 the seven feels the dart. 36, 120
- TWO** books ordered to be sealed together. 7, 54
 cannot walk together unless they are agreed, elucidated,
 32, 427

- Two, Christ will shorten the two hundred years . . . 10, 9
 16; 28, 34
 two-edged sword, elucidated 12, 4—44, 34
 forged letters, elucidated 52; 31, 35
 great monarchs start out 15, 54
 hours must appear 23, 61
 hundred and two thousand, a mystery 3, 119
 in heaven and two on earth, explained 62, 10
 in power support Joanna 11, 89
 invisible spirits, good and bad, elucidated 14, 99
 Joanna ordered to wait two years, explained 36, 111
 mark the two woes where the verse begins to change,
 3, 144
 men shall put 10,000 to flight 9; 26, 27—12, 107
 men were destroyed near Leeds, for saying Joanna was
 the devil 22, 32
 sevens in the date, elucidated 14, 28
 stars risen to shine 9, 7
 talents, explained 19, 39
 the two swords, explained 10, 78—52, 44
 the two trumpets do appear 16, 42
 thieves on the cross, elucidated 13, 14
 waggons compared to the wisdom of the world . . . 13, 11
 weights compared to the law and gospel 14, 105
- TYPE, Abimelech a type of satan 12, 28
 a child, the type of the nation 17, 59
 a deep type for England, 20, 13—see 9, 31—20, 22—23;
 32, 77, 94—24, 116
 a deep type of Pomeroy and Joanna 30, 252
 a deep type to shew men what they are doing . . . 52, 34
 all must become babes, a type 14, 122
 Ahab and Jezebel, types of satan and hell, 20, 78—28, 21
 and parable for satan's end 22, 73
 and shadow of the end, *exp.* 34, 2—37, 56—55, 7
 ——— placed before Joanna concerning Carpenter,
 41, 162
 a perfect type for man 12, 41
 ——— of hell 22, 63
 as the type is, so the substance shall be 5, 209
 as the type of Woolland was a type of the shepherds, so
 the words of Jacob was a type of the last days, and of
 Christ 20, 67
 Belshazzer a type for days to come 12, 38
 blood sprinkled on the door-posts, a *t.* of the seals, 19, 17
 bread loathed by Joanna, explained as a type of the na-
 tion 43, 93
 bride and husband, a type of the spirit and the bride,
 14, 42

- TYPE**, Bruce a type of Christ, 7; 31 50—10, 95—12, 111
 Cain the first type. 36, 45
 Child, a type of man. 14, 122
 circumcision a type of man's redemption. 13, 7
 coachman and guard, a type of the nation. 39, 95
 concerning believers 43, 94
 Daniel set as a type of Christ. 32; 393, 397
 David's bringing back the ark a type of the new coven-
 ant. 34, 37
 deep is the mystery of the type of Joanna's seal. . . 9, 28
 Dowland, a type of the seven 38, 43
 Esau a double type of satan and Christ, 32; 412, 415, 417
 Esther was a type of Christ. 20, 78
 for the Jews 22, 8
 for the shepherds 23, 78
 Garrett's mistake, a type of the world 31, 333
 ——— picture is a type for man. 26, 9
 Gentiles ordered to see the types of the war. . . . 31, 331
 good crops stand a deep type for man. 27, 11
 Haman, a type of the devil 41, 172
 Jacob, a type of the Lord 32, 419
 Jezebel, a type of Lady Burnett 37, 67
 ——— the devil 14, 116—20, 78
 Joanna breaking the basins, a deep type for man, 23, 34
 Joanna's dispute with her sister, a type for man, 36, 103
 Isaac a type of Christ. 10, 95—20, 78—30, 206
 Lazarus, a type of new life in man 30, 231
 Lord Burnett and his lady set as a type 24, 40
 Lot's wife, a type of the last days 7, 52
 Mordecai, a type of man 41, 173
 Moses, a type of Christ. 2, 81—6, 260—30, 206
 of Achan, applied. 33, 529
 of Adam's blaming the Lord, explained. 30, 263
 of Bonaparte's boasting power. 49, 67
 of Christ coming unawares 30; 280, 281
 of cutting green corn with rust. 36, 76
 of divine love and anger 30, 243
 of election in Jacob and Esau. 32, 479
 of England's sorrow 30, 280
 of Enoch, elucidated. 25, 30
 of Esau, elucidated. 32, 436
 of Hosea's wife of whoredom. 32, 403
 of Jacob's voice and Esau's fury. 32, 422
 of Joanna in man, elucidated 31, 366
 ———'s jealousies, explained. 36, 112
 of Job's friends, applied to Joanna 36, 78
 of Jonah and repenting Nineveh. 32, 443
 of Isaac, elucidated 24, 116

TYPE of man in the creation.....	28, 8
of men and devils	28, 37
of men coming to search the truth	36, 33
of Noah Bishop, elucidated	24, 40
of Pomeroy tempting Joanna to fall	30, 250
of Solomon's judgment.....	36, 105
of spiritual blindness in man	33, 564
of stars lighting the travellers.....	36, 101
of sufferings for unbelief	36, 121
of the beasts offered up by Solomon.....	28, 35
of the bells ringing in different parishes.....	3, 127
of the boy and the bear	36, 133
of the burial of Joanna's father.....	9, 26
of the candlesticks at the altar.....	3, 120
of the Captain of Joanna's Uncle's ship	5, 195
of the children of Israel being numbered	12, 93
————— whoredom	32, 404
of the corn with rust and canker	36, 73
of the darkness of men's minds.....	36, 23
of the devil may be seen in the moon.....	6, 284
of the fall	28, 7—32, 412
of the green and dry tree.....	14, 4
of the harvest, corn, &c.	36, 67
of the house of Joanna's father	36, 115
of the king and poisoned coat.....	25, 116
————— lance	25, 117
of the last days	12, 15—30, 203
of the man born blind	3, 114
of the marriage of Cana	33, 549
of the miz-maze, explained	28; 39, 42
of the promise, explained.....	28, 33
————— made to Isaac.....	32, 436
—————s kept back	30, 245
of the redemption.....	28, 7
of the seal put upon Christ's tomb, <i>exp.</i> 52, 17—55, 11	
of the serpent in the barley-field	36, 65
of the seventh day of the creation.....	33, 541
of the six days of the creation.....	33, 535
of the soft ear of wheat	36, 109
of the staff of beauty	32, 451
of the third day of Joanna's seeing the people ..	25, 98
of the trials on bills of exchange	49, 58
of the unbelief at the last	30, 267
of the wheat and barley	37, 63
of what is now fulfilling	36, 5
pig brought to Joanna, a type of the devil.....	19, 23
Pharaoh was a type of the devil .. 2, 95—12, 15—14, 7	
.....	20, 78

TYPE, Pilate a type of Pomeroy	24, 110
placed in Ezekiel, continued	31, 367
Pomeroy a deep type of the clergy	34, 59
———stands a deep type for all, 30; 255, 281—	31, 354
——— type of the nation	29, 179
Rebecca a type of the last days	7, 33
Saul, a two-fold type	37, 28
set in the prophets, for the people	31, 365
the blood of bulls, a type of satan's being destroyed in the end	52, 17
the brazen serpent, a type of Christ, 2, 90—3, 127—	52 ;
.....	27, 28
the brazen serpent, a type of the devil	10, 50
the children of Ammon who were destroyed for <i>ingrati-</i> <i>tude</i> , set as a type	31, 314
the crocodile is a type of the devil	4, 171
the evening star, a type of woman	9, 7
the first and second type of the child—the third will be at the awful trial	61, 24
the five years, a glorious type for them that wish Christ's kingdom near	55, 23
the moon's a type	14, 83
the morning star, a type for man	9, 7
the mourning sent Joanna a type of satan's being cast,	9, 39
the old prophet, a type of satan	28, 19
the pig cast into the furnace, a type of the devil ..	15, 5
the ram offered up by Abraham, a type of the devil,	2, 90—3, 127
the rams, a type of satan and of Christ	16, 12
the seal given to Joanna, a type of the ark	7, 43
the sealing is a type of the end	52, 27
the serpent losing his skin, a type of the devil ..	13, 7
the skeleton, a type for the shepherds	20, 28
the tree of life preserved with a flaming sword, as a type and shadow to cut down the adversary in the end, <i>eluc.</i>	52, 29
the two pumps, a type of the nation	44, 10
the type of Esther stands deep for all	28, 37
the type of Job stands deep	29, 105
the type of Joseph stood in Christ	20, 66
the type of Judah applied	32, 424
the type of Lazarus	33, 574
the type of the kingdom began in 1801	9, 35
the type of the twelve men is a mystery	14, 93
the wall dug by Ezekiel is a deep type for man, 31, 330	
the woman is a <i>t.</i> of Christ and a <i>t.</i> of the devil, 11, 127	
three types or parables deep for man	20, 23

- TYPES**, a *com.* on types, shadows, and parables . . 44, 18
 all have begun from, and will end with types and shadows,
 52, 17
 and miracles, explained 12, 116
 and shadows are passed, the substance lies behind 34, 23
 ———— concerning the sealing explained. . 55, 11
 and shadows explained. . 3, 127—8, 98—9, 24—26, 16
 27, 11—29, 106—37, 20—41, 18—43, 11, 89, 94
 51, 17—54, 38—60, 35
 ———— of the sacrifice of beasts, 29, 176—59, 48
 62, 16
 David's sons, types of the creation and redemption, 28, 7
 mockery of the types set in the prophets. 31, 326
 no judgments prophesied of without types 31, 369
 of great professors of religion 36, 17
 of Joanna's friends. 16, 87
 of Pharaoh and the Israelites. 30, 203
 of the fall, explained 30, 255
 of wheat and barley 36, 63
 set in Joanna, compared to those set in the prophets, *exp.*
 43, 90
 that stand deep for the end. . . . 33, 530—37, 71—43, 81
 to be strong in the tenth year 31, 366
TYTHES, a warning to the clergy, of what *t.* are required,
 44, 44

U

- UNAWARES**, the Lord coming unawares, explained, 30, 281
UNBELIEF and ingratitude will be punished 31, 314
 32, 421—34, 12
 appears in man, 8, 98—9, 19—27; 11, 19—30; 223, 264,
 269—31, 397—33, 528—46, 84—51, 35—55, 24—
 56, 39—63, 16
 it is marvellous, the Lord saith, that unbelief should so
 strong abound in the *learned* of England . . 51, 35
 of the prophecy of the fall of Medina. 56, 40
 the sorrows of Christ for the unbelief of man . . 30, 243
 thousands will perish through *u.*, 1, 39—12, 114—17, 31
 25, 111
 through *u.* the rich will starve and die. 12, 54
 why all are concluded in unbelief 33, 495
 will bring on the judgments . . 16, 51—20, 43—23, 110
UNBELIEVERS, a caution, lesson, and warning for *u.* 6, 268
 8, 79—11, 97—12, 114—16, 17—20, 7—25, 125—
 26, 10—30; 236, 268—31; 311, 315, 367—34, 35—
 36; 53, 74—42, 231—62, 73
 and cavillers answered generally. 2, 65—36, 52
 compared to barley, 36, 65—to Eli's sons, 30, 207—to
 the Jews, 47, 17—to weeds. 2, 95

- UNBELIEVERS, confusion will fall heavy on *u.* 30, 266
 denunciations against the clergy and *u.* . . . 14, 90—18, 29
 have nothing to do with writing the seals 52, 31
 questions proposed to unbelievers 14, 54
 the book written by the man visited by the devil must
 appear against unbelievers 45, 19
 the destroying angel to enter the house of *u.* 3, 133
 what rock have unbelievers to build on 11, 95
 why permitted to be sealed, explained 27; 3, 5
- UNDERSTANDING, the sword of war will not open men's *u.*
 2, 91
 the *u.* of the prudent shall be hid. 24, 45
- UNDERWOOD, Ann, hath been taught to read Joanna's writ-
 ings. 44, 64
 her account of the man visited by the devil 45, 17
 her opinion of the miz-maze 28, 42
 her testimonial to Hewson Clarke 56, 53
 Joanna, Townley, and *U.* a shadow of the gospel, 21, 30
 —————three helpmates, 21, 30—23, 19
 Joanna's secretary 21, 15
 ordered to take away the knives, &c. 24, 14
 reads in a voice like an angel. 24, 37
 Taylor and Underwood are two witnesses 23, 20
 Townley and *U.* called handmaid and friend . . 23, 20—
 mother and sister, 22; 14, 16, 29—23, 19—sisters, 24, 51
- UNITARIANS, an account of the New Testament, as mutil-
 ated and published by them 51, 2
 are endeavouring to put away the chapters that make the
 Gospel plain to men. 51, 3
 —————prophecies. . 51; 4, 5
 their errors shewn. 51; 1, 2, 3
- UNITY of God and Christ, *exp.* 14; 100, 102—28, 88
 34, 26
- UNIVERSAL redemption promised 36, 43
- UNJUST judge, 50, 35—steward 9, 44
- UNPROFITABLE servant reproved 35, 38
- UNTEMPERED mortar, elucidated 31, 323
- URIAH, his death, &c. 15; 31, 35—23, 47—28, 9—58, 87
- USURERS and money-lenders reproved. 49; 2, 17, 31

V

- VAIN man commanded to answer, 8, 101—13, 40—26, 14
 33, 505
- VALIANT, stand *v.* and plead the promise. . 9, 27—29, 157
- VALLEY, the valley must be in the heart, 7, 18—10; 93, 94
 36; 117, 118—57, 72
 we must be brought low in the vallies. 24, 50
- VEIL, black was the *v.* and shrivelled all within . . 25, 147
 the curtain's drawn, the veil's unseen 25, 88

- VENGANCE** fast will come. . . . 1; 38, 41—3, 102—4, 173
 5; 238, 239—8, 103—10, 91—11; 97, 99—14; 101,
 110—15, 15—16, 27—23, 31—25, 126—44, 14
 of God will fall on satan, not on sinners, 3, 103—11, 62
 16, 17—17; 12, 21—22, 6—57, 38
VERSE, as Abraham contended in words with the Lord's
 threatenings, so were Joanna's petitions and answers
 in verse. 57; 74, 85—61, 50
 reasons for Joanna's writing being in verse 2, 49
 4, 181—6, 241—*see* 3; 100, 104—14, 90—23, 83
VESSELS of wrath and mercy 33, 483
VIALS, how the vials are to be poured out, 14; 80, 81, 82
VICE, justice will overtake and punish vice 49, 70
 men called upon to answer why they pursue vice, 11, 97
 reproof to the society for the suppression of vice, 21, 23
VICTORY, let them give thy pen the lie, and gain the vic-
 tory in the war. 36, 50
 the great victory, *eluc.* 4, 166—7, 18—24, 112—29, 157
VIENNA, a malignant fever at Vienna. 44, 27
VILLAINY providentially detected 49, 28
VINCENT, —, his account of Mary Bateman noticed, 52, 10
VINE, all shall come to the Lord's vine. 9, 43
 Christ is the *v.* believers are the branches, 16, 22—23; 51,
 78—24, 118—30, 274—36, 35—53, 582—61, 40
 every man shall sit under his vine 32, 458
 here you see a noble vine. 6; 251, 262
 now is coming the gathering in of the people to the vine,
 and to the choice vine. 20, 67—33, 518
 the gentiles were planted a noble vine. 6, 249
 the root and vine, *elucidated* 8, 72
 the vine promised the protection of God 12, 29
VINEGAR, let vinegar appear 15, 52
 the cup of *v.* and gall, explained. 15, 50
VINEYARD, believers have signed the bond to bring the
 vineyard 12, 29
 Christ will stand and shine in his vineyard. 12, 29
 God will clear the vineyard. 11, 21
 labourers in the vineyard. 32, 476
 parable of the Lord's vineyard, *eluc.* .34, 31—49; 44, 65
 the harvest of the vineyard, *eluc.* 41, 168
 the Lord of the *v.* must come and claim his vineyard,
 elucidated 19, 69
 the servant of the vineyard killed 7, 17
VIOLENT passions will be in those who deem themselves
 wise, when they see their wisdom is betrayed, 15, 26
VIOLET, the violet gives a fragrant smell 15, 26
VIRGIN, Joanna visited like the Virgin Mary to bring the
 Comforter 62, 38

- VIRGIN**, remarks concerning the Virgin Mary 35, 23
 scarce a virgin could be found 1, 45
 the virgin is come to warn you that in the spirit Christ is
 come again 15, 15
- VIRGINS**, many foolish virgins will appear 19, 63
 mark what becomes of the foolish virgins 35, 28
 the wise and foolish virgins, 2, 71—4, 173—7, 54—20, 41
 35, 36—55, 21
 thousands will act like the foolish virgins 20, 41
 what men will say when Christ comes as the bridegroom,
 to welcome the wise virgins, shewn 52, 23
- VISAGE**, his visage was marred 55, 31
- VISIBLE** judgments in Egypt 30, 199
- VISION**, Belshazzar's vision elucidated 12, 37
 Daniel's vision of the beasts 32; 385, 399, 401
 every vision is brought to prove Joanna's writings came
 from God 15, 42
 Ezekiel's vision of dry bones 3, 117—44, 54
 ———— the wheels 34, 3
 Joanna's vision of beautiful lights, &c. 23, 32
 ———— the candle, ring, bowl, hand, &c. 61;
 55, 58
 ———— lighted candles, &c. 1, 17—9; 9, 46
 of measuring the temple 31, 374
 of the bullocks, &c. 11, 84
 of the car and sealed letters 16, 25
 of the coal of fire, &c. 41, 169
 of the fulfilment of the temple 31, 381
 of the heavenly music 4, 163
 of the moon 4, 160
 of the seven crowns 14, 115—15, 9
 of the weeks shewn to Daniel, no man understands,
 31, 336
 or dream for the shepherds 4, 160
 ———— of Basil Bruce 7, 19
 Paul's vision, Acts ix. 50, *eluc.* 15, 13
 Peter Morrison's *v.* of the fiery serpent 5, 219
 Prescott's *v.* of the Lord 42, 209
 Rev. T. Webster's open vision 4, 168—9; 47
 seen at Jerusalem before its destruction 47, 52
 ———— Medina in Arabia 15, 7
 seen by Peter, *exp.* Acts x. 10 14, 119—30, 239
 ———— Prescott, ordered to be drawn 16, 37
 the eye of the Lord seen in vision 15, 9
 the visions seen by John must be fulfilled 30, 27
- VISIONS** and dreams to warn ministers 8, 79
 are given to shew the kingdom is nigh, 15; 11, 26—16, 25
 concerning Brothers elucidated 9, 46

- V**ISIONS deep for man. 32, 395
 for learned men to answer 31, 367
 have been seen. 17, 7
 in one likeness the visions all agree. 15, 43
 Joanna could not see the visions before she left her native
 home. 15, 18
 of Daniel shewn for the end. 20, 48—32, 386
 of Ezekiel, chap. i. 8, and iv. 4, *exp.* 3, 364
 seen by John in heaven. 1, 48—30, 208—62, 69
VISIONS seen by Prescott, a box, pieces of gold, &c. 16, 7
 angel, box, crown of diamonds, &c. 14, 113
 celestial beings, satan chained, &c. 16, 35
 crown of diamonds, &c. 16, 9
 marquee, angels, crown, &c. 16, 37
 of crowns and crosses, &c. 15, 23
 of flags, trumpets, &c. 15, 35
 of the grey horse, &c. 15, 19
 of the grove, &c. 15, 48
 of the Lord, elucidated. 42, 209
 of the seven angels, &c. 16, 10
 of the seven crowns, &c. 15, 6
 of the ships, &c. 20, 85
 of the stars falling from heaven 40, 103
 shewn people for their own destruction, *exp.* . . . 42, 211
 the Jews must see the visions that were seen by John,
 36, 124
 the visions could not appear till men had signed to free
 the woman 15, 18
 these heavenly visions are signs that Christ's kingdom is
 at hand. 16, 24
 these visions will by some be considered as curious in-
 ventions of the Lord 15, 40
 those who say the visions with their explanation did not
 come from heaven, appear like satan, and give their
 God the lie. 15, 44
 to be compared together. 3, 102
 to prove the truth of Joanna's writings. 15, 11
 twelve heavenly visions have been seen 17, 32
 which John saw in heaven must take place on earth,
 46, 19
 why shewn to a child, explained 15, 33
 young men shall see visions. 16, 1
VISITATION, Joanna's *first* powerful v. at Exeter . . 1, 27
 Joanna's *second* ditto at Bristol 24, 3
 ——— *third* ditto at London 58, 3
 ——— visitations, *eluc.* . . . 30, 210—31, 324—32, 475
 37; 33, 71, 73—43; 89, 92—52, 16—53, 586—61, 36
 ——— visitation will be felt by believers 54, 2

- VISITATION**, Lane saith the visitation is from the devil, and blames the Lord for it 56, 28
 men must believe in the gospel, before they will believe in any visitation from God 52, 41
 men's judgment concerning the visitation 52, 31
 none but an eye of faith can see the visitation .. 16, 41
 persecution foretold against the visitation 52, 30
 the Bishops, and religious societies, admit of Joanna's visitation 44, 58
 the *New Jerusalem* coming down out of heaven, meaneth where the visitation is made known 61, 16
 the intention of God's visitation to Joanna was to bring men to the knowledge "*of the good*," as satan brought them to the knowledge "*of the evil*" 20, 16
 the visitation must be to have a son, explained. . 61, 51
 those who write against the visitation, answered, 55, 38
 whoever takes the woman as their helpmate in this visitation, will find their anchor sure. 39, 75
 whosoever is against Joanna and her visitation is against God, as Jacob's sons were against Joseph .. 41, 176
VISITATIONS, divine visitations to man, explained, 30, 202
 43, 39
VIRTUE, beautifully elucidated, 58, 104—*see* 6, 270—21, 44
VOICE, a small still voice, speaking within, 36, 48—41, 158
 believers to hear the small still voice. 24, 52—44, 53
 difference between the voice of God and satan, elucidated, 11, 39—41, 158
 Joanna listens to the small still v. of the Lord, 24; 15, 52
 of devils heard in the street. 19, 21
 of the good shepherd, heard by Joanna 30, 233
 the charmer's voice to all is come, 16, 2—*see* 1, 37—7, 33
 8, 102—15, 28
 the sheep must know their shepherds' voice. 9, 34
 those who obey the woman's voice, shall see the spirit of God 25, 107—29, 154
VOTES, satan agrees to stand by votes. 11; 36, 63, 64
 12, 10—28, 22
Vow, baptismal vow explained. . 3, 130—12, 115—14, 84
 the misery of breaking the marriage vow. 23, 74
 W
WAGER, a wager concerning the King of France .. 10, 54
WAGES, Joanna not to take wages 36, 86
WAGGONS, the loaded waggons explained .. 9; 23, 24—
 13; 8, 11
WAITING for the coming of Christ, *eluc.* 33, 496—52, 23
WALK, two cannot walk together unless they are agreed, explained 32, 437
WALKER, R. his letter to Joanna, with the answer, 53, 624

- WALL** dug through by Ezekiel, *exp.* 31; 327 to 330, 368
 Joanna a wall to the sealed 12, 13
 the gentiles do not see the type of the wall 31, 331
 the Lord hath made the seal a *w.* against the devil, 24, 50
WAR, a fatal war shall now appear 15; 51, 52
 a holy war will come 8, 79
 an eastern war must come 7, 16—*see* 1, 39—4, 171
 and tumult shall arise..... 1, 31—14, 45—29, 128
 began in heaven, and must end on earth 8, 66
 broke out in May 15, 55
 God will be a man of war 8, 106—14, 82
 Ministers compared to Ahab's prophets. . 3, 126—8, 70
WARS and tumults will not cease, till the kingdom of Christ
 is established 24, 51—32, 402
 are increasing every where..... 17; 33, 49
WARMING-PAN, answer to those who said, Joanna would
 have a child brought in in a warming-pan 63, 4
WARN, God hath sent his angels invisible to warn man,
 3, 140—14, 74—15, 51—21, 20—30; 198, 211
 God will not strike before he warns 21, 16
 Joanna appears to warn you all, 5, 199—14, 107—15, 56
 22, 79
WARNED, all the sealed shall be warned, when dangers are
 near..... 15, 55
 deceitful persons warned 40, 98
 scornful rulers warned 1, 36—58, 25
WARNING, a warning to all men, and all nations. . 3; 97,
 107, 143—4, 173—5; 201, 220, 224, 234, 235, 237
 6; 248, 249—8; 79, 101, 103—9; 6, 7, 31, 40—10;
 65, 69—11, 89—14; 9, 40, 41, 74, 87—16; 25, 40—20;
 9, 28—21; 1, 16, 31—22, 34—23; 66, 87—24, 50, 105,
 117—25; 23, 100, 123—26, 14—27; 7, 19, 23—29;
 108, 127, 154—31; 314, 372, 373—33; 444, 445—36;
 64, 113, 123—37; 36, 47—42; 202, 206—44; 9, 17, 30
 48, 24—49, 58—51, 6—52, 22—57; 61, 62, 66—
 59; 3, 6, 37, 39, 41, 42, 45
 from the days of Noah, there is a longer warning, 59, 40
 God's mercy shewn in warning the people 31, 325
 God's warnings of old, elucidated 31, 363
 if the shepherds refuse the warning, floods of sorrow shall
 come upon them..... 21, 16
 Joanna's warning not fulfilled for some years..... 9, 4
 it will be dreadful for those who reject the *w.* . . 32, 446
 men could not be waiting without a warning.... 52, 23
WASH, Christ will wash men clean, when evil is done away,
 53, 580
WATER, all are invited to take of the water of life. . 3, 130
 and blood must set us free 23, 93—24, 118

- WATER**, baptismal water compared to the water of life, 3, 130
 bread cast in the water, elucidated 5, 199—29, 165
 floods, elucidated. 23, 98—26, 18
 gospel, and men, compared to water pots, 14, 29—33, 549
 57, 48—58, 18
 living waters, near to all our windows 14, 109
 the water shall be stronger than wine 14, 29
 those that lap the water, now appear 4, 181
WATERS, moving of the spirit upon the face of the *w.* 4, 183
 the healing of the waters, elucidated. 31, 379
 the living waters, elucidated 30, 212
WATCH, a watch put upon the seals. 1, 10
 the watch removed from the seals. 1, 17
 that ye may escape the evils 16, 55
WATCHMAN anointed over the Gentiles 3, 124
 the watchman sprang his rattle. 23; 32, 36
WAVERING, be not wavering in faith. 23, 29
WAVES, as the powerful waves are stayed, so will hell be
 bound 12; 3, 9—26, 18—28, 103
WEAK and foolish to confound the wise. 42, 208
 this nation will be made wise 31, 365
WEAPON, no weapon can prosper against Joanna, 17; 17,
 18—23, 68—35, 53
WEATHER, let the worldly wise answer the difference of
 the weather 60, 4
 men see the weather but not the times 44, 20
 mild weather, elucidated. 9, 16
 observations on the weather 60, 1
 signs of the weather to be marked .. 20; 2, 95—41, 28
 see 14, 41—61, 4
 the darkness of men's minds compared to the *w.* .. 60, 2
 types explained from the weather 26, 16
WEBSTER, Rev. Thos. a pair of gloves sent him. 10, 81
 administers the sacrament to his friends. 40, 118
 England's ruin prevented for the sake of him, Bruce, and
 Foley 9, 37
 his open vision, elucidated 4, 168—9, 4
 his thoughts on the sixth book 7, 40
 Joanna's letters to him 9; 3, 9, 26—10; 53, 88
 one of Joanna's judges 25, 126
 satan saith, his faith came from hell. 11, 18
 waits on three clergymen, concerning the trial. .. 25, 11
WEDDED, your wedded bride become. 22, 87
WEDDING, new clothing for wedding garments 58, 4
WEEDS, no weeds after three years 9, 32
 unbelievers compared to weeds. 2, 95—36, 65
 weeding the wheat, *eluc.* .. 36, 63—see 36, 59—41, 168

- WEEK, an awful week will come for man 21, 44
- WEIGHT, every weight shall now turn round 14, 105
- WEST, Peter, pays his addresses to Joanna, 22, 17—24, 62
- WESLEY, —, Joanna ordered to join Wesley's people,
 8; 85, 90
 the followers of Westley cautioned 14, 71
- WETHERELL, Wm. R. one of Joanna's judges 25, 126
- WHALE, Joanna is here in the belly of the whale.. 11, 120
- WHEAT, all God's people are compared to wheat .. 7, 12
 27, 12—35, 55—36; 59, 63
 compared to God's word. 7, 12
 disputes concerning the wheat, *ans.* 36, 68
 harvest, preserving the wheat, &c. 54, 9
 is a type of man 36, 63
 loaded by Joanna, thrown by the horse, and loaded by
 man 36, 64
 the enemy sewing tares among the wheat 51, 18
 the handful of wheat will increase, elucidated .. 29, 142
 the rust, &c. in Woolland's wheat field explained, 36, 66
 the soft ear of wheat explained 36, 109
 the wh-eat and the tares were separated among the Jews
 when Christ came in the flesh 47, 62
 the wheat and the tares will grow together till the end,
 51; 18, 19
 when the wheat is gathered let the chaff take care, 11, 113
- WHEELS filled with fire. 32; 399, 423
 that brought the rings. 34, 3
 the chariot wheels are near. 15, 43—16, 25
 the wheels of the Lord will never cease till the Revela-
 tions are all fulfilled. 11, 117
 with four faces 31, 368
 within wheels 34, 3
 Woolland's wheel 36, 99
- WHIRLWIND frightened the horse, and will fall on mockers,
 10, 69
- WHITE, Christ's flock shall appear in white. 9, 25
 16; 40, 68—17, 31
 robes of white with blue are seen. 10, 40
 the white horse, explained 51, 31
 the white stone must appear 14, 113—20, 90
 women all in white. 14, 28
 worn by Joanna for three days. 24, 29
- WHORE, Kenrick, a dissenting preacher of Exeter, said the
 Virgin Mary was a whore. 36, 106
 the great whore is the Roman power 52, 43
- WHOREDOM, the children of whoredom, *exp.* 32; 403, 404
- WHORING, all have gone a whoring from God 12, 47
- WICKED deeds brought to light 49, 14

- WICKED, the bands of the wicked must be cut off, 8, 79
 32, 415
 the revealing of the wicked one, explained 30, 277
 the wicked will foam with fury. 4, 160
 ----- not go to heaven. 20, 18
 tread down the wicked, as ashes under your feet, 12, 101
WICKEDNESS, a postacy, and presumption of man. . 7, 19
 23; 57, 67—28, 8—29, 122—51; 7, 17
 of the world before the flood 33, 531
WICKERS, Fanny, her love for N. Bishop shewn, 24; 64, 66
WIFE, a bad wife must be put away, elucidated . . 6, 270
 a good wife must be protected, elucidated 6, 270
 believing and unbelieving wife and husband warned,
 23; 20, 24
 every man to have a wife 44, 35
 Joanna is the Lamb's wife, 4, 181—8, 59—20, 78—22, 9
 23; 24, 51—24, 61—33, 500—50, 75
WILD, the wild olive cast. 22, 63
WILDERNESS, forty years in the wilderness, *exp.* . 36, 35
WILL, examine what the will of God was at the creation,
 59, 49
 if men search out to know the will of a man, so let them
 search out the Lord's will revealed to Joanna, 60, 36
 many parts of the scriptures stand as a will to be fulfilled,
 50, 9
 the will of a dead man compared to the bible. . 32, 448
 the will of God compared to the *w.* of a man, *exp.* 33, 497
 when a will is made it cannot be accomplished before the
 death of him that made it, explained. 53, 598
WILLS, particulars concerning him and his wife. 22;
 18, 19, 20—23; 69 to 99—34, 17—36, 98—58; 84, 86
WILMOT, —, answered concerning Prescottt. . . 38, 15
WILSON, John a pair of gloves sent him. 10, 81
 drawn in by the subtleties of King 49, 12
 goes with others to J. Bulkeley's 45, 17
 his judgment with others concerning Carpenter, 39, 56
 informed by Joanna, that if he comes as one of the seven,
 one of the others would fall 46, 69
 Joanna has suffered pain for him 12; 55, 61, 70
 his great desire for peace, shewn. 38, 20
 his thoughts on the sixth book 7, 41
 King's opinion of him. 49, 19
 letter from Joanna to him. 10, 67
 note from the Rev. H. Foster to him. 25, 24
 obeys the command to meet Carpenter's people 40, 105
 satan said, Joanna was not ill in his room 11, 54—12, 57
WINDOWS are stuffed up with rags. 36, 115—57, 68
 come like doves to the windows 19, 43

- WINDS, a communication on the winds and rain .. 21, 15
 like the wind it now shall come 21, 22
 like thunder with heavy rains 14, 40
- WINE, all must see the new wine..... 8; 72, 103
 bread and wine to be kept in remembrance of Christ,
 24, 121—33, 541
 Joanna not to leave the world, before the best *w.* appears,
 37, 49
 men's wisdom must be as strong as wine, *exp.* .. 57, 48
 the best wine reserved for the last, 36, 35—37, 28—55, 10
 treading the wine press of God, explained..... 52, 45
 water shall become stronger than wine .. 14, 29—29, 9
 24, 127
- WINGS, the wings of a bird, explained..... 34, 4
 ----- compared to the word of God,
 15, 27
 “with wings of love I'll visit here” 14, 120
- WINTER, W. L. his disobedience shewn, 40, 128—41, 145
 one of Joanna's jury..... 25, 127
- WISE, a communication for the wise and learned.. 57, 47
 and foolish virgins 2, 71—4, 173—7, 45—20, 41
 35, 36—55, 21
 a warning to wise men..... 8, 103—57, 58
 it is the seals the wise must clear..... 19, 63
 men are become blind.... 8, 69—9, 43—14, 94—28, 31
 33, 486—52, 30
 the wise men must be known 18, 19
 the wise men will be confounded 17, 4—42, 208
- WISDOM, a lesson for men of wisdom..... 62, 78
 all men's wisdom must drop here.. 1, 45—9, 43—14, 66
 24, 45—25; 30, 101—29, 149—31, 369—52, 30
 all must ask wisdom of the Lord, 3; 125, 132—8; 78, 107
 19, 43—20, 46—29, 165—35, 47—57, 67
 God will try the wisdom and conduct of men, ... 11, 4
 12, 45—36, 109
 of men compared to green corn, 14, 71—to the pit or
 grave, 35, 46—to a rope of sand—21, 47—to two
 waggons 13, 11
 men of wisdom should act like Sheba 9, 6
 placed in Joanna by the Lord..... 29; 152, 154
 the crown of wisdom, elucidated..... 14, 113—15, 10
 the Lord concealed the *w.* of the prudent man .. 63, 51
- WISDOM, the pride and folly of human *w.* shewn.. 59, 54
 the sunshine of wisdom will now appear..... 62, 79
 the *w.* of man hath taken in question the wisdom of his
 Maker..... 19, 55
- WITCH, answer to those who called Joanna a witch, 2, 77
 Prescott compared to the witch of Ender..... 40, 103

- WITCHES**, the witches all did come to shame 22, 47
 24; 74, 78
 Smith said Joanna was the mother of witchcraft. . . 50, 70
WITNESSES at Joanna's trial were examined by an attorney,
 25, 11
 Joanna must have friends that can be depended upon for
 witnesses 63, 71
 Taylor and Underwood are two witnesses 23, 20
 the two witnesses, Rev. xi. elucidated 50, 48
 the whole will be made clear and established by honour-
 able witnesses. 62, 65
 the witnesses of the Lord are shewn 22, 79
WITTY, what some call witty inventions, *dns.* 10, 2
WOE, the first woe was for man, the next for the devil,
 47, 21
 the second woe is past, the third *w.* comes quickly, 3, 129
 the woe for satan is nigh. 7, 51
 three woes, explained 3, 129—14, 5—47, 21
 to the land because of offences. 19, 35
WOLF, satan is the wolf that will destroy many. . . . 20, 69
 some judged the *w.* was come to Joanna at Exeter, 36, 22
 the wolf carries off the sheep 14, 79
 the wolf will lie down with the lamb 55, 23
WOMAN, all must claim the promise made to the woman,
 5, 233—7; 14, 33, 34, 38, 43—8; 77 79, 102—9, 43
 11, 107—12, 69—14; 95, 96—15; 17, 49—16, 45—17;
 6, 46—19, 57—20, 49—23, 97—30, 279—31; 351, 355
 . . 32, 423—35; 22, 27, 61—38, 40—40, 132—54, 40
 all the good seed of the *w.* destroyed by satan . . 22, 72
 all will end like a travailing woman. 37, 29
 a proud, ignorant woman, answered. . . . 4, 173—11, 70
 arguments of the woman against satan. 6, 251
 brought on the fall of man, elucidated 25; 143, 144
 35, 25
 cast her blame on satan, 6, 251—7, 33—16, 71—17, 20
 30, 278
 Christ hath revealed himself to the woman, 2, 51—7, 33
 8; 67, 73, 101—9; 12, 16, 46—10, 50—11; 62, 99, 105
 106, 119—12; 3, 105—14, 122—16, 43—22; 78, 79
 23, 58—34, 10—61, 40—65, 8
 Christ was born of the woman, for the redemption of
 man. 14, 106—17, 21—50, 29—62, 27
 clothed with the sun shall make all nations bend, 1; 15,
 40—4, 181—7, 50—8; 74, 101—9; 15, 46—11; 91,
 99, 106, 119, 120—16, 27—19, 61—65, 10
 created for man's good, happiness, and pleasure. . 2; 50,
 51—4, 146—6, 277—8, 76—9; 47, 49—11, 65—12;
 5, 69—19, 60—22, 87—23, 19—28, 90—33, 541

- WOMAN, dragon pursuing the woman explained, 46, 19
 earth helped the woman and swallowed the floods, 4, 189
 12, 111—16; 27, 67—17, 33—26, 19—56, 24
 gave way to the devil at first, and must condemn him at
 last 3; 104, 120, 135—8, 102—10, 50—11, 88
 14, 110—24, 24—28, 38—30, 252—35, 20
 how can man this woman blame. 30, 238
 if the woman bore the son, the *w.* must bear the tidings
 of his coming again in glory 17, 30
 in the woman's form the child is concealed from all man-
 kind 62, 58
 let men discern how strong the visitation is to a woman,
 and not to a man. 51, 39
 life of the woman taken from man 16, 42
 made under the law, explained. 4, 146
 man cannot be born without the woman. 14, 63
 man is as easily deceived by the devil as the woman was,
 9, 27
 man was ready to copy after the woman in disobedience,
 but will not do it in true obedience 59, 20
 mark what hath been done by the woman 20, 52
 men and devils are trying to tempt the woman to disobey,
 23, 68—37, 52
 must be made free, before man can be redeemed. . 7, 15
 9; 16, 17—12, 106—18, 19—25, 110—26; 11, 17—35, 23
 38, 39
 never was a saviour here. 8, 58
 no curse was laid on the woman 11, 65
 peace to come to the woman's children. . . . 31; 340, 343
 poured the ointment on the head of Christ, *eluc.* . 20, 53
 preserving the tree of life was to bring the woman to
 perfect obedience 58, 17
 receive the seal the woman gives. 16, 51
 saved in child-bearing, explained. 35, 23
 shall man that is dust and ashes disobey the commands
 of God, like Adam at first; or shall a woman that
 obeyed the serpent at first, disobey the command of
 God when he comes to visit her? 32, 441
 the bond and free woman, *exp.* . . . 26, 15—44, 47—46, 43
 the figures on the sun-dial compared to the woman four-
 ways, explained 37, 31
 the first woman a wonder. 2, 75—12, 45
 the church of Christ must be brought in by a *w.* . . 14, 95
 the marriage published by the woman explained, 61, 59
 the seed of the woman to bruise the serpent's head, 13, 7
 19, 19—29, 118
 the similitude of the barren woman 31, 339
 the single woman is to the Lord 15, 18

- WOMAN**, the trial, temptations, and courage of the woman elucidated. 11, 60
 the woman came from man. 16, 42—19, 57
 ————bath borne the pains of hell to bring in her natural children; so now she shall bear the joys of heaven to bring in her spiritual children. . . . 14, 63—*see* 1, 15
 6, 284—19, 19
 those who deny the *w.* hand must deny God, 15; 18, 40
 'tis for the woman all must bleed 14, 108
 turned king's evidence 3, 141
 was and must be the wonder born to man, *exp.* . . 12, 45
 17, 56—19, 64
what the woman hath begun must be ended by man, 15, 31
 20, 54—36; 64, 101
 will you free or condemn the woman . . . 1, 175—65, 5
 your Maker must the woman free. 14, 28
WOMEN, a blessing promised to believing women . . 12, 73
 admonished not to be led by satan. 26; 13, 15
 are condemned every where 18, 40—26, 15
 bond women shall be cast out 12, 69
 must prophecy 3, 130—4, 170
 particularly answered 12, 105—25, 143
 single and married women 11, 75—35, 23
 some after marriage forsake their husbands. . . . 11, 75
 who mock must tremble at the marriage of the Lamb, 26, 9—*see* 25, 145—26, 15
 with wedding garments on. 14, 61
WOMB, return to the womb and be born of the spirit, 8, 78
 the barren womb doth now appear. 5, 214—31, 339
WONDER, a great *w.* is to appear before the end. . . 57, 16
see 1, 15—2, 73—4, 176—6, 278—7, 51—9; 15, 46
 12, 45—17, 53—19, 45—50, 67—62, 73
 all will wonder when the sealed box is opened. . . 9, 47
 seen in heaven at first 1, 41
 the first believers will be the men wondered at. . 32, 454
 the heavenly wonder, explained. 5, 226
 why the church is a wonder 19, 66—50, 75
WONDERFUL, a *w.* deliverance will happen to this land, 37, 23
WONDERS, all the *w.* John saw in heaven must take place upon earth. 6, 284—9, 15—15, 18
 all wonders to be done by the woman 2, 51
 believers must wait with patience till the 6th and 7th books of Wonders appear, and then all this wonder may cease. 63, 71
 compare the Second Book of Wonders with the Fifth, 63, 45
 fresh wonders break in upon Joanna: 58, 83

- WONDERS** from heaven will be heard 4, 166
 God will enjoy those who do not place his wonders to
 the devil 15, 38
 many are longing for Joanna's death, that they might see
 wonders 37, 36
 some will wait too late to see the wonders that will come
 on at Joanna's trial. 23, 20
 signs and wonders have been wrought by enchantment,
 62, 7
 the wonders shall come on 36, 136—59; 7, 64
 what wonders now are seen, explained 62, 73
 when further wonders come, you'll find the heir, 58, 109
 will come on if Pomeroy comes forward. 57, 74
 will in England burst. 57, 44
 without signs and wonders they will not believe, 61, 46
 wonder and wonders, explained 1, 15
WONDROUS mystery concerning the promise, *eluc.* 15, 17
 sights will appear, elucidated 14, 119
 works of God, explained 11, 79
 woman, such as Joanna, never appeared before . . 15, 17
 23, 5
WOOD, hay, stubble, &c. elucidated 59, 50
WOOD, Basil, a boasting pharisee 25; 24, 25—20, 33
WOODFORDHOUSE, Joanna's troubles at *W.* 5, 207—23, 73
WOOLLAND, a sign set for the harvest put in his hands,
 20; 32, 64, 67
 drops brought by Woolland, to recover Joanna from
 fainting. 36, 33
 his field of wheat having the rust and canker, explained,
 36; 60, 75, 109
 his troublesome servants, 14, 48
 like Woolland's wheel 36, 99
 Minifie and Woolland, Joanna's first friends. . . . 60, 26
 no milk in Woolland's sheep. 21; 16, 17
 the circle of stars seen by Woolland 26, 26—36, 8
 walks in the garden till midnight. 36, 111
WORKS, man will be rewarded according to his *w.* 32, 420
 of God beautifully elucidated 56, 16
 satan works in the heart of men to destroy the works of
 the Lord 1, 3
WORLD, all the world invited to turn unto God 1, 45
 14, 69—25, 107
 all the world were Atheists before the flood 33, 531
 description of the new world. 12, 41
 picture of the world in all ages. 52; 1, 6, 31
 satan has power, as a god of this world 4, 150
 taking away the sins of the world, explained. . . . 33, 543
 the end of the world, elucidated 19, 43

- WORLD, the world to be reconciled to God 31, 359
 see 52; 16 27, 41
- WORLDLY amusements preferred to truth 29, 129
- WORMS, as worms breed in wood, so did evil breed in the
 devil 19, 55—43, 19
- simple worms 6, 272—35, 30
- WORSHIP, all must *w.* the living God . . 30, 287—33, 557
- WOUNDING of the land, elucidated 27, 7
- WRATH, the wrath of God is pouring out . . 7, 19—33, 484
 treading the wine-press of the wrath of God . . . 52, 45
- WRESTLING Jacobs shall prevail 7, 34
- WRETCHED believers have been called "a wretched sect,"
 52; 8, 9
- WRITING, the hand *w.* must appear, 16, 34—17, 19—25, 98
- WRITINGS, a box of sealed writings opened 25, 55
 all shall know Joanna's *w.* came from God, 20, 100—21, 37
 all that believe in Joanna's writings will be saved, 11, 127
 all that is deferred will be fulfilled 36, 5
 answer to the man who said they were "nonsense," 4, 178
 answer to those who said they were "blasphemy," 14, 102
 believers called back to what is sealed up in the *w.* 58, 18
 bishops have never offered to stop the writings . . . 28, 5
 deep is the mystery of Joanna's writings 1, 40
 directions about sealing the writings 25, 103
 disputing of devils about the writings, explained . . 19, 21
 divines tried by the writings 36, 5
 every thing that will happen is sealed up in Joanna's *w.*
 60, 33
 extracts from the sealed writings 25, 116
 false assertions about the writings refuted 25, 3
 five men seal the writings and put their names to them,
 9, 9
 God is the author of Joanna's *w.*, 1, 20—3, 108—9; 43, 46
 11, 94—21, 46—36, 8—54, 10
 God never gave his word so plain as in Joanna's *w.* 17, 42
 if Joanna's writings were not from God, the Lord would
 destroy her 5, 228—11, 95
 Joanna's application to church ministers to prove her
 writings 25, 12
 Joanna's awful trial will convince all men of the truth of
 her writings 25, 37
 Joanna's first writings 1, 25
 ——— offers to give up her writings, if twelve Minis-
 ters will prove they are from the devil 1, 4
 ——— writings and the bible were made by the same
 spirit 11, 114—12, 109—27; 9, 13
 ——— are all against satan 25, 16
 ——— as clear as the sun 15, 56

WRITINGS, Joanna's writings are from the Lord..	21, 14
Joanna's writings are of no use to man, if she refused to give her hand to the man whom the Lord designs for her.....	58, 5
Joanna's writings burnt by Pomeroy	30, 245
———— compared to stars	9, 7
———— contain all that will happen till Christ's kingdom is established	25, 91
———— could not have been fulfilled if Pomeroy had not fallen from his faith, explained	57, 39
Joanna was told it would be fatal for her for time and eternity if she did not publish her writings, if the Ministers remained silent seven days	1, 19,—7, 10
Joanna's writings involved in smoke	6, 275
———— must be submitted to the judgment of learned Ministers	1, 20—4, 190
———— must go into all countries	12, 93
———— nailed up in a box	1, 21—9, 9
———— never can be read by man	4, 176
.....	5, 226
———— only can save England from ruin, 14, 12	
———— ordered to be put into a candlestick, that it might give light to all that are in the house—the house is the house of faith, but the candlesticks are the heads of the church	57, 66
Joanna's writings ordered to go out by Pomeroy's judgment.....	35, 55—57, 5
———— put in the hands of Pomeroy and Jones,	9, 18
———— sent to Pomeroy	1, 19
———— the true bread	9, 46
———— will be seen after Bonaparte's death,	16, 60
man called upon to answer concerning the writings, 11, 96	
mankind invited to read the writings.....	27, 9
men chosen to prove the writings	14, 23
mysteries will be seen when the <i>w.</i> are opened..	58, 26
no man can judge of the prophecies, without examining the writings	42, 212
nothing will stay the judgments of God till the writings are proved	59, 28
satan allows Joanna's writings are like the bible, 11, 14	
the writings put into a vault at Paddington, 20, 13—21, 9	

Y

YAWNING of cats compared to the yawning of hell, when satan is bound.....	19, 20
YEAR of the redeemed is come.....	5, 236—19, 67
one day and one year in London	15, 48

- YEAR**, one year to seal the people 12, 54
 the ensuing year will be such as England hath never
 seen..... 59, 40—60, 46—61, 48
 the prophecy of the ensuing year, explained 61, 48
 the six thousandth year to be shortened..... 52, 25
 the tenth year the letters must be blazed abroad, 21, 11
 the year 1798 was a deep type of the end, 34, 34—37, 56
 what is spoke one year, will not appear till another, 63, 38
YEARS, awful years foretold..... 2, 79—14, 45
 blow the trumpet at the dawn of day, and say the years
 of Jubilee are come..... 22, 70
 fifteen years added to Joanna's life. 25, 92—37, 22
 Hezekiah's life prolonged fifteen years 8, 59
 Joanna's temptations placed years for days, 1, 37—10, 95
 let the three years plenty be over first, 11, 113—14, 104
 men will be in darkness three years..... 12, 34
 no weeds after three years 9, 32
 one day is as a thousand years 14, 59—19, 60
 satan will be confined 1000 years..... 12, 73—23, 111
 the Lord hath bore with P—twelve years 60, 9
 the ten years will be up Old Christmas 9, 28
 the thousand years rest, elucidated..... 14, 118
 the two hundred years will be shortened 16, 28
 these things you'll see within eight years 9, 32
 three years famine will be in France, set as a sign to all
 nations..... 3, 133—9, 31—20, 61—25, 96—53, 610
 three years to this nation from 1804..... 43, 91
 what the *five glorious years* mean, elucidated 55;
 16, 18, 19, 20, 23, 24, 43—see 8, 83—20, 74—49, 59
YOUNG men shall see visions 4, 163—16, 1
 prophet deceived and punished 28; 15, 16, 17
YOUNG, John, one of the jury..... 25, 127
YOUTH, all will appear in the bloom of youth 4, 153
YOKE, all are under the Egyptian yoke 12, 24
YORK HERALD gives an account of Mary Bateman's cha-
 racter..... 52, 7

Z

- ZECHARIAH's** prophecies of Christ, explained 32, 449
 the xi. and xii. chapters, explained 14, 49
ZION meaneth where the Lord visiteth, explained, 62, 66
 that travaileth to be delivered, shall be delivered, 22, 45
 65, 20

THE FOLLOWING

Portions of Scripture

ARE

EXPLAINED

OR

QUOTED IN JOANNA'S WRITINGS.

GENESIS.			
Book.	ch.	v.	Page.
43.	1.	26.	20
	43,	23—57, 33—62,	10
17.	2.	18.	14
29.	..	..	188
43.	..	7.	34
46.	..	16, 17, 18, 21	51
58.	..	7, 18.	24
3.	3.	12, to 15.	97
17.	..	15.	13
	46;	7, 15—49, 34	
29.	3.	13, 14.	188
30.	..	9, 10, 11.	193
37.	..	3, 4, 5.	60
38.	..	14, 15.	43
46.	..	1, to 5.	51
30.	4.	6, 7.	194
2.	6.	6, 7.	61
30.	..	6, 14.	194
61.	..	3.	12
30.	9.	16, to 19.	194
30.	11.	6, 7.	194
30.	12.	7.	195
37.	15.	15, 16, 19.	8
30.	17.	1, 2.	195
37.	..	7, to 10.	9
43.	..	8.	40
43.	18.	1, 2, 3.	39

GENESIS.			
Book.	ch.	v.	Page.
62.	18.	20, 21.	16
43.	19.	1, to 22.	39
30.	22.	2, to 14.	195
37.	..	16, 17.	8
43.	..	10, 11.	39
62.	..	16, 17, 18.	18
62.	26.	3, 4.	18
43.	28.	10.	40
30.	31.	3.	196
23.	34.	all.	18
43.	37.	3, 8, 11, 18	
	..	22, 26, 36.	40
43.	39.	2, 20, 21.	41
43.	40.	33.	44
43.	41.	1 to 8.	41
43.	45.	3, 4.	43
43.	46.	4.	44
20.	49.	all.	58
61.	..	10, 11, 22,	
	..	to 26.	8
62.	..	10.	65
43.	50.	16.	44
Exodus.			
30.	3.	2, to 6.	196
37.	..	6.	74
12.	4.	9.	98
29.	..	3.	176

Book.	ch.	v.	Page.
30....	5..	2.....	199
32....	9..	16.....	471
62....	32..	1.....	4
62....	..	7, to 14....	8

LEVITICUS.

8....	19..	17.....	18
-------	------	---------	----

NUMBERS.

42....	12..	5, 6.....	45
30....	14..	11.....	196
6....	21..	8, 9.....	280
43....	22..	all.....	81
43....	..	18.....	82
43....	23..	19, 20, 21..	85
43....	24..	16, 17.....	83
43....	25..	1, 3.....	85
3....	27..	15, 16....	121
14....	33..	all.....	51
14....	..	all.....	52

DEUTERONOMY.

31....	3..	17.....	379
62....	11..	8, 9, 26, 27..	50
36....	16..	1.....	97
8....	18..	21, 22....	94
8....	..	20.....	95
62....	26..	16, 17....	14
51....	28..	15 to end..	8
62....	..	.....	1
62....	..	15.....	14
62....	..	.....	50
29....	30..	15.....	179
46....	..	19.....	59
51....	..	17 to end..	14
43....	31..	16, 21....	85
37....	32..	22, 39, 40..	71
43....	..	all.....	86
43....	33..	all.....	87

JOSHUA.

30....	1..	1.....	197
29....	7..	13.....	178
33....	..	24.....	529
30....	10..	12.....	197
29....	20..	1, 2, 3....	178

JUDGES.

46....	5..	all.....	24
12....	9..	8.....	28
30....	13..	all.....	193
43....	..	1.....	45

Book.	ch.	v.	Page.
39....	2..	30.....	87
12....	14..	5.....	98
27....	15..	14.....	10
28....	..	22 to end..	70

29, 182—37; 18, 32

37....	15..	27.....	18
39....	..	11.....	88
37....	17..	37.....	18
37....	..	34.....	19
34....	18..	12.....	37
40....	28..	11 to 20....	102

II. SAMUEL.

24....	6..	.....	81
31....	10..	5.....	313
49....	12..	.....	44

I. KINGS.

36....	3..	16.....	105
20....	8..	27.....	44
28....	..	63.....	35
28....	9..	4, 10.....	24
28....	11..	9.....	24
37....	..	1.....	67
39....	..	.....	88
46....	..	10, 11....	57
61....	12..	4.....	52
28....	13..	.....	15

28, 25—46, 58

39....	14..	.....	88
50....	..	6.....	4
28....	18..	.....	25
28....	19..	2.....	22
28, 25—37, 67			

21....	22..	40
--------	------	-------	----

II. KINGS.

28....	9..	33.....	22
62....	16..	1 to 4....	6
62....	17..	16, 17....	7

I. CHRONICLES.

34....	13..	3.....	36
--------	------	--------	----

II. CHRONICLES.

28....	7..	12 to end..	24
21....	20..	20.....	19
3....	24..	19.....	121
14....	29..	1.....	53
34....	33..	11.....	37
11....	34..	30.....	124
52....	..	.....	22

Book.	ch.	v.	Page.	Book.	ch.	v.	Page.
28....	1..	.....	35	29....	8..	5, 6.....	117
28....	4..	.....	35	29....	9..	5, 6.....	117
28....	6..	11.....	35	36....	17..	1.....	100
28....	10..	.....	36	29....	19..	14.....	113
NEHEMIAH.				19....	21..	.....	14
12....	7..	36.....	93	62....	..	1, 2.....	19
28....	9..	.....	36	29....	23..	4.....	113
44....	11..	1.....	43	52....	24..	.....	45
28....	13..	.....	36	62....	..	7, 8.....	19
ESTHER.				29....	25..	14.....	113
28....	6..	13.....	63	29....	27..	8.....	113
28....	9..	.....	36	29....	..	14.....	114
28....	10..	.....	36	29....	30..	4, 5.....	114
JOB.				21....	37..	9 to 16....	19
12....	1..	7 to 12....	1	29....	..	4, 5, 11, 28	
		29, 97—45, 8				29.....	114
29....	1..	21.....	98	29....	40..	6, 7, 8....	117
12....	2..	3 to 7.....	2	29....	..	2.....	125
29....	..	9, 10.....	97	44....	..	.....	43
29....	3..	.....	98	62....	..	6, 7 8....	15
29....	8..	13.....	109	29....	46..	9, 10.....	117
29....	11..	2, 3.....	109	21....	49..	4.....	19
29....	15..	4, 5.....	109	29....	66..	4.....	117
29....	20..	5.....	109	29....	67..	7.....	117
29....	..	19.....	99	29....	68..	18.....	117
29....	21..	27.....	109	61....	..	18.....	3
29....	22..	5, 6, 7....	109	12....	69..	6, 7, 8....	118
29....	29..	.....	99	29....	..	6, 7, 8....	137
29....	..	12, 13....	109	29....	..	21.....	115
29....	30..	.....	99	37....	71..	14.....	18
29....	31..	.....	99	8....	72..	18, 19....	91
29....	32..	.....	99	29....	..	15, 16....	137
12....	38..	.....	2	61....	..	1, 2, 3, 13, 14	52
29....	..	.....	99	29....	73..	25.....	114
29....	..	11, 13, 14, 15	103	37....	..	11.....	18
38....	..	2.....	36	29....	74..	10, 22....	114
12....	40..	2.....	2	29....	75..	10.....	117
		20, 40—43, 40		42....	..	8.....	217
29....	41..	.....	105	29....	76..	9, 10.....	117
29....	..	34.....	107	29....	77..	6, 7.....	137
20....	42..	3.....	44	29....	78..	2, 6.....	116
29....	..	7.....	99	49....	..	.....	64
PSALMS.				20....	80..	.....	4
3....	2..	11.....	109	63....	81..	11, 12....	3
12....	..	.....	92	24....	82..	5.....	124
13....	..	7 to 12....	55	29....	..	8.....	116
29, 117—32, 465—43, 59				29....	85..	9, 10, 11....	116
44, 57—52, 44—61, 5				29....	86..	11, 12....	137

Book.	ch.	v.	Page.
11....	86..	9.....	126
29....	88..	15.....	137
29....	89..	15, 19, 27,	
		28.....	116
35....	89..	48.....	29
36....			96
29....	91..	11, 12, 13..	136
29....	92..	11.....	136
29....	93..	4, 5, 6, 9..	136
29....	94..	8, 9, 12..	136
29....	96..	12, 13....	136
29....	97..	11.....	136
29....	98..	1, 2, 3....	136
12....	99..	6.....	93
29....	100..	5.....	136
29....	102..	6, 7, 8....	135
29....		16, 18, 22..	136
36....	105..		95
62....	106..	37, 39....	7
29....	109..	2, 3, 4....	137
29....		17, 18....	115
	8....	110..	91
29....		1, 3.....	116
		43, 59—58, 83—61, 4	
63....	110..	1 to 5....	45
29....	111..	10.....	137
29....	113..	4, 5, 6, 8..	136
29....	116..	6, 7.....	137
29....	117..		130
29....	118..	16, 17, 18..	130
29....		7.....	137
7....	119..	71.....	24
20....		18.....	86
29....		119, 103, 105,	
		171.....	130
29....	119..	160, 166,	
		174.....	135
36....	119..		9
29....	132..	15 to end	134
29....	138..	4.....	134
60....	139..	5, 6, 7, 11,	
		12.....	12
	7....	140..	23
12....		2.....	118
29....		9, 10, 11..	132
29....	142..	4.....	133
29....	145..	1, 11, 12, 21	131

Book.	ch.	v.	Page.
29....	147..	14, 15....	131
29....	149..	1, 2.....	131

PROVERBS.

29....	1..	23 to 26,	
		29.....	164
58....	1..	24 to 30..	115
59....		26 to 28..	4
29....	2..	5, 6, 22..	164
29....	3..	6, 19, 32..	164
36....	4..	8, 7.....	114
29....	8..	12, 29, to 31	163
29....	10..	29, 30....	163
29....	11..	14, 26, 30,	
		31.....	163
28....	12..	19.....	56
29....		13, 19....	163
29....	14..	10, 27....	163
29....	15..	22.....	163
29....	16..	1, 3.....	163
29....	17..	13, 15....	163
29....	18..	13.....	163
29....	19..	9.....	163
29....	21..	2.....	162
29....	24..	12.....	162
29....	25..	2, 5, 19..	162
29....	27..	12.....	162
29....	28..	26.....	162
29....	29..	27.....	162
19....	30..	31.....	17
50....		21, 22, 23..	42
61....		18, 19....	6
39....	31..	30, 31....	90

ECCLESIASTES.

20....	1..	9.....	52
23....		9.....	102
29....	3..	14.....	162
29....	7..	8, 29....	162
58....		29.....	9
29....	8..	11.....	162
29....	11..	1, 2.....	162
		THE SONG OF SOLOMON.	
29....	2..	11 to 16..	155
29....		2, 12, 14, 15	156
29....		3, 4.....	160
29....	3..	7, 8, 11....	157
29....	4..	8, 15, 16..	154
29....	5..	2, 3.....	154

Book.	ch.	v.	Page.	Book.	ch.	v.	Page.
29.....	5..	2.....	158	58.....	33..	10, 22.....	110
29.....	6..	10, 11.....	154	58.....	34..	16.....	110
29.....	..	4.....	160	55.....	35..	1, 2, 4....	26
29.....	8..	3, 5, 6.....	154	58.....	..	.....	110
ISAIAH.				21.....	38..	.....	2
7.....	1..	18.....	21	21.....	..	.....	18
53.....	..	27.....	600	58.....	..	7, 8.....	110
61.....	..	8, 9.....	50	63.....	..	7, 8.....	46
62.....	..	11, 12.....	15	12.....	40..	5, 13.....	88
12.....	2..	2.....	119	46.....	..	5, 6.....	81
44, 58—47, 6—50, 3—53, 601				52.....	..	.....	15
49.....	5..	.....	44	57.....	..	5.....	34
62.....	..	24, 25.....	10	58.....	..	1, 2, 4, 5..	111
12.....	6..	3.....	119	51.....	41..	14.....	32
53.....	..	.....	602	51.....	..	1.....	37
8.....	7..	7, 11.....	84	55.....	..	1, 4, 10, 16,	
6.....	8..	16.....	282	.....	..	18.....	26
35.....	..	20.....	19	62.....	41..	13, 14, 16,	
49.....	..	.....	64	.....	..	20 to 28 ..	11
6.....	9..	4, 6, 7, 15..	282	12.....	42..	4, 9, 10, 13,	
42, 223—43, 59—44, 57				.....	..	14, 18.....	88
47, 5—49, 35—53, 603				17.....	42..	1, to 4.....	2
.....	..	55, 22—61, 19		44, 49—47, 1—51; 32, 38			
12.....	11..	9.....	119	52, 15—55, 28—56, 35			
44, 58—45, 7—50, 30—55, 23				58, 110—59, 5—61, 31			
58; 11, 113—61; 1, 16, 18				12.....	43..	6, 8.....	89
12.....	12..	5.....	119	17.....	..	19.....	3
34.....	14..	24, 25, 26..	53	60.....	..	9, 10.....	47
43.....	20..	.....	89	12.....	44..	21 to 25....	89
49.....	..	.....	64	17.....	..	3.....	3
42.....	25..	8.....	221	17.....	..	25.....	4
43, 72—44, 58—45, 7—46, 32				31.....	..	5.....	301
46, 79—47, 5—52, 15				35.....	..	5.....	17
53, 623—55, 25—57, 36				43.....	..	6, 8.....	72
.....	..	62, 13		59.....	..	25.....	56
42.....	26..	8, 9.....	217	60.....	..	.....	47
42.....	..	9.....	218	12.....	45..	22, 23, 25..	88
43.....	..	19, 20, 21..	96	12.....	..	8, 17, 22, 23,	
53.....	27..	.....	599	.....	..	25.....	90
31.....	28..	7, 14, 16..	316	17.....	45..	11, 12, 22, 23	3
31.....	..	22.....	317	51.....	..	.....	48
31.....	29..	9.....	318	52.....	..	.....	15
59.....	..	13 to 16..	55	59.....	..	.....	57
50.....	30..	8, 9, 10....	8	29.....	46..	10.....	188
58.....	30..	26.....	110	50.....	..	8, 9, 10, 13	39
58.....	31..	4.....	110	59.....	..	.....	5
24.....	33..	.....	46	61.....	..	.....	50

Book.	ch.	v.	Page.
24....	48..	7.....	47
43....	49..	6.....	59
58....		1 to 5....	111
61....		1, 3, 6....	33
62....		7.....	20
20....	50..	7.....	86
59....		1.....	58
12....	51..	11, 22, 23..	90
51....		6, 7.....	43
59....		17, 18.....	58
59....		1, 2.....	63
12....	52..	1, 10, 14, 15,	88
20....		12.....	86
24....		6.....	37
		51, 48—52, 15	
55....	52..	7, to 10, 14..	30
58....		8.....	111
61....		14, 15.....	10
20....	53..		99
42, 223—	49, 32—	50, 72	
		56, 3	
31....	53..	11.....	339
45....		11.....	9
51....		8.....	48
55....		5, 6.....	27
61....	53..	8, 10, 11, 12	11
62....		16.....	1
12....	54..		117
14, 53—	17, 16—	36, 95	
		31, 342	
16....	54..	5.....	65
29....		9.....	40
31....		1, 13 to end	337
31....		9.....	341
43....		13.....	59
58....		1, 6 to 9..	23
59....		5, 6.....	57
61....		5, 6.....	13
	7....	55.. 7.....	22
12....		12, 13....	88
32....		6.....	468
57....		12.....	36
62....		5, 6.....	19
12....	56..	1, 8, 10, 11..	90
44....		1,	40
58....		1, 2.....	111
32....	57..	14.....	471

Book.	ch.	v.	Page.
32....	58..		471
61....	59..	16, 17, 19,	
		21.....	34
12....	60..	2, 18, 20, 21,	
		22.....	90
23....		1, 2,	55
61....		1, 2, 3....	34
23....	61..	1, 2.....	55
62....		8, to 11....	12
61....	62..	1, to 8, 11..	14
	3....	63.. 4.....	189
		5, 236—8, 81—	16, 53
59....	63..	5, 6.....	4
61....		5.....	45
12....	65..	17, 18, 22..	91
		16, 53—32, 477—	56, 35
32....	65..	2.....	471
		52, 15—61, 50	
59....	65..		5
12....	66..	12, 22....	91
16....		23.....	53
		22, 45—44, 58—	61, 50
43....	66..	15.....	17
50....		22.....	31
59....			5
61....		6, 7, 8....	10

JEREMIAH.

31....	1..	4, 5, 8, 9..	307
47....	1..		9
	6....	2.. 21, 22....	248
49....	3..		45
13....	13..	4.....	22
43....			89
31....	14..	14, 15....	303
14....	17..	1.....	82
43....	18..	2, 6.....	15
34....	19..	13.....	32
47....	20..		9
32....	22..	5.....	468
38....		5.....	36
31....	23..	16.....	303
31....		1, 28.....	307
38....		33 to 39..	33
61....		5, 6.....	39
43....	25..	3.....	96
52....	26..		20
16....	30..	22, 23, 24..	53

Book.	ch.	v.	Page.
37....	31..	33.....	88
50....	..	31 to 34..	31
28....	36..	23, 28.....	57
50....	38..	4.....	82

EZEKIEL.

31....	1..	8.....	364
	34, 3—44,	11—59, 5	
34....	2..	2.....	4
44....	..	5.....	11
34....	3..	.....	3
44....	..	7.....	11
54....	..	.....	37
31....	4..	4.....	364
	37, 68—43;	90, 91	
31..	5....	1.....	367
	37, 68—43,	91	
31....	8..	8.....	368
45....	9..	.....	15
46....	..	.....	23
31....	10..	13.....	368
31....	12..	28.....	324
31....	..	22.....	325
31....	..	5, 6, 11, 15..	326
31....	..	3 to 16..	327
8....	13..	3, 6, 7, 9..	95
31....	..	18.....	304
31....	..	3, 7, 8, 22..	320
31....	..	2.....	369
12....	14..	16.....	118
37....	16..	45.....	68
31....	17..	2.....	371
49....	18..	12, 13....	17
31....	19..	2.....	371
49....	22..	12, 13, 14..	17
31....	23..	2.....	372
34....	28..	18.....	32
12....	34..	28.....	87
31....	..	2.....	373
12....	36..	24, 25, 35,	
	.....	36.....	87
12....	36..	25, 27....	89
44....	37..	.....	54
12....	39..	29.....	87
31....	41..	.....	374
31....	43..	7.....	374
31....	44..	2.....	376
39....	..	10.....	90

Book.	ch.	v.	Page.
31....	47..	7, 8.....	379

DANIEL.

20....	2....	44.....	44
20, 47—32,	385—35,	54	
46, 76—49,	30—62,	80	
32....	2....	9.....	387
32....	3....	17, 25, 29..	385
49....	....	.....	30
32....	4....	3, 11, 31..	385
15....	5....	.....	37
32....	....	26.....	385
32....	6....	26.....	385
32....	7....	9, 11, 22..	385
34....	....	27.....	53
43....	....	13.....	45
45....	....	14, 27.....	6
46, 79—47, 6—49,	35—50,	21	
52, 16—53,	625—55,	3	
57, 37			
32....	8....	17, 19....	385
31....	9....	24.....	331
	31, 339—53,	623	
32....	10....	14.....	385
31....	11....	23, 24....	331
20....	12....	.....	44

HOSEA.

32....	1....	2.....	402
32....	2....	2, 20, 21..	402
32....	....	2.....	403
32....	....	18.....	410
32....	3....	.....	411
32....	4....	1, 6, 9....	402
32....	6....	9.....	402
23....	7....	8, 11.....	17
23....	12....	1.....	17
32....	....	3.....	411
32....	14..	9.....	402
32....	..	5.....	426

JOEL.

2....	1..	.....	80
32....	..	2.....	426
2....	2..	.....	80
	12, 117—14,	82—51,	48
4....	2..	28.....	170
	15, 1—32,	426—43,	59
51....	2..	28.....	1
56....	..	17.....	26

Book.	ch.	v.	Page.
2....	3..		80
32....		20, 21....	426

AMOS.

2....	3..	7.....	81
32....	2..	2.....	427
32....	3..	7, 8.....	432
49....			32
50....		7.....	2
32....	4..	9.....	446
23....	5..	20 to 24....	53
32....		10.....	427
32....	6..	12.....	427
32....	9..	9, 14, 15....	427

OBADIAH.

82....	1..	10, 21....	436
--------	-----	------------	-----

JONAH.

32....	1..	7.....	436
32....	3..	10.....	436
32....	4..	2.....	436

MICAH.

8....	1..	2.....	121
32....	3..	6.....	446
12....	4..	3, 4, 5....	87
32....		1.....	447
45....		1, 3, 4....	7
50....		1, 3.....	29
32....			459

47, 6—51, 48—52, 16

32....	5..	2.....	447
32....			459
43....		2, 12.....	46
58....		3, 4.....	112
61....		1 to 4....	7
23....	6..	11, 12, 13..	53
32....		2, 9.....	447

NAHUM.

32....	1..	9.....	456
--------	-----	--------	-----

HABAKKUK.

12....	1..	12.....	94
32....		5.....	447
12....	2..	14.....	94
23....		11, 14....	54
32....		14.....	447
32....	3..	6.....	456

ZEPHANIAH.

32....	1..	5, 6, 12....	447
12....	2..	11.....	94

Book.	ch.	v.	Page.
6....	3..	15.....	248
7....		18.....	25
12....		9.....	94
32;	447, 456—51, 48		

HAGGAI.

24....	2..		115
32....		17.....	446
32....		7.....	447
32;	454—52, 16		

ZECHARIAH.

11....	1..	20.....	124
32....		10.....	455
32....	2..	3.....	447
61....		10, 12, 13..	39
32....	3..	8, 9.....	447
32....		9, 17.....	456
61....		8, 10.....	59
32....	6..	13.....	453
61....		12, 13....	40
32....	8..	5, 22.....	447
45....		3, 4, 12....	14
12....	9..	10.....	87
32....		9.....	447
32;	449, 459—61, 42		

14....	11..		49
32....		12.....	447
14....	12..		49
32....		10.....	447
45, 14—55, 3—57, 40—62, 1			
32....	13..	9.....	447
45....		9.....	14
32....	14..	5, 9.....	447
32....			459
45....		3, 5, 8, 9..	14
55....		5.....	3
57....		5, 9.....	37

MALACHI.

38....	1..	6.....	7
32....	2..	1.....	447
12....	3..	16, 17.....	6
12, 94—56, 26			
32....	3..	1, 6, 16, 17	
			447
12....	4..	2.....	94
32....		1.....	447
45....		2, 3.....	14
52....			16

Book.	ch.	v.	Page.
20....	7..	26, 27.....	86
32....	8..	62.....	425
31....	11..	41, to end..	307
20....	15..	1 to 6, 21..	86
20....	16..	73.,.....	86

WISDOM OF SOLOMON.

29....	1..	2, 7.....	146
29....	2..	8.....	152
43....		23, 24.....	24
45....		23, 24.....	15
29....	3..	7, 8, 9, 13..	146
45....		8, 9, 17, 19..	15
29....	4..	13, 14, 15,	
		16, 19.....	146
29....	5..	4, 5, 17, 18,	
		19.....	145
20....	6..	4.....	100
29....		17 to 20..	145
29....	7..	25, 26, 27..	146
29....	8..	8, 14.....	145

ECCLESIASTICUS.

24....	12..	12, 13.....	37
--------	------	-------------	----

BARUCH.

39....	6..	44.....	90
--------	-----	---------	----

I. MACCABEES.

31....	6..	8.....	313
--------	-----	--------	-----

II. MACCABEES.

31....	7..	19.....	306
--------	-----	---------	-----

ST. MATTHEW.

32....	1..	19, 20.....	461
43....		21.....	38
43....		.....	46
43....		19.....	48
32....	2..	.....	462
43....		.....	46
56....		11.....	43
32....	3..	16.....	462
43....		16.....	54
47....		.....	48
62....		1.....	42
23....	5..	17, 18.....	102
29, 188—32, 432—46,			79
		50, 2	
43....	5..	2.....	46
44....		25.....	7
47....		.....	1
52....		.....	6

Book.	ch.	v.	Page.
50....	6..	24.....	18
51....		.....	48
1....	7..	25, 26.....	47
20....		.....	38
20, 72—33; 4, 39—50, 80			
		53, 606	
20....	7..	26.....	44
46....		6.....	72
58....	8..	7 to 13....	26
50....	10..	26, 27.....	17
56....	11..	18.....	43
50....	12..	25, 26, 28,	
		29, 30.....	17
9....	13..	31 to 34..	28
9....		31 to 34..	33
19....		40, 41, 43..	43
43....		.....	11
43....		3.....	60
61....		31.....	22
47....	17..	.....	48
12....	18..	20.....	6
50....		18, 19.....	17
43....	22..	2.....	60
26....	23..	15.....	21
52....		13, 14....	3
12....	24..	.....	124
52....		.....	25
53....		50.....	614
63....		27, 44, to 51	34
4....	25..	41.....	159
9....		6, 34.....	27
9....		6, 34.....	33
12....		.....	124
35....		46.....	36
43....		.....	61
52....		.....	23
6....	26..	64, 65, 66..	280
12....		5.....	93
27....		61.....	5
38....		75.....	35
6....	27..	37.....	282
32....		21.....	460
43....		16.....	51
62....		40 to 44..	3
62....		39 to 43..	27
25....	28..	12, 13, 14..	5
32....		.....	454

Book.	ch.	v.	Page.	Book	ch.	v.	Page.
56....	28..	20.....	43	44....	21..	.....	31
ST. MARK.				47, 59—50; 7, 21, 46			
33....	2..	7.....	497	55....	21..	27.....	3
50....	4..	26 to 29..	37	57....	..	27, 23.....	37
39....	7..	13.....	69	62....	..	24, 27, 28..	21
20....	8..	21.....	44	62....	..	35, 36.....	24
50....	9..	.....	79	20....	22..	.....	39
61....	10..	15.....	26	43....	..	.....	31
43....	11..	.....	65	43....	..	3, 21.....	33
43....	13..	20.....	22	32....	23..	44, 45, 46..	464
58....	14..	8 to 9....	21	58....	..	28 to 30....	22
ST. LUKE.				8....	24..	25.....	85
32....	1..	28 to 35..	461	43....	..	.....	66
43....	..	35.....	48	47....	..	.....	59
3....	2..	32.....	120	ST. JOHN.			
19....	..	14.....	45	30....	1..	9, 10, 12, 17,	
44....	..	11, 14.....	57	.....	..	29, 51.....	211
55....	..	10 to 13, 34	14	38....	1..	1.....	547
57....	..	10, 11....	33	43....	..	29.....	59
43....	4..	.....	31	55....	..	17.....	7
37....	5..	10.....	18	57....	..	1, 2, 14....	34
35....	11..	44.....	4	62....	..	17.....	15
35....	..	9 to 13....	11	37....	2..	10.....	17
35....	..	9 to 13....	43	62....	..	19, 21.....	15
43....	..	28.....	64	30....	3..	14 to 17....	207
43....	..	44.....	68	30....	..	6, 15, 21..	211
43....	..	34.....	70	32....	..	29.....	460
55....	12..	35, 36....	3	33....	..	29.....	556
58....	..	40 to 44..	22	34....	..	24, 25, 26..	51
58....	..	1 to 6....	78	37....	..	.....	83
14....	13..	2.....	85	43....	..	8.....	55
62....	14..	31.....	43	50....	..	8, 12.....	3
58....	15..	3 to 10....	80	51....	..	.....	48
45....	16..	13.....	5	58....	3..	3.....	9
61....	17..	20, 21....	26	61....	..	3 to 7....	13
16....	18..	8.....	52	62....	..	14 to 17..	15
50....	..	9, 11 to 14..	36	64....	..	29.....	7
61....	..	17.....	26	30....	4..	14.....	212
43....	19.....	.....	52	23....	5..	39, 40....	54
44, 43—47, 58—52, 26				30....	..	44.....	214
61....	19..	30, 31, 35,		23....	6..	33, 53, 54,	
.....	..	41, 42.....	42	.....	..	66.....	54
43....	20..	9.....	65	24....	6..	55.....	117
49....	..	.....	65	31....	..	39.....	342
16....	21..	25, 28, to 31,		33....	..	54.....	541
.....	..	35, 36....	52	56....	..	10.....	43
37....	21..	25 to 28 ..	86	63....	..	39, 40....	19

Book.	ch.	v.	Page.	Book.	ch.	v.	Page
30....	7..	4.....	214	38....	16..	7 to 14....	40
35....	..	37, 38.....	35	42....	..	6 to 14....	223
26....	8..	48.....	4	43....	..	11.....	59
30....	..	17.....	214			43; 63, 72—50, 11	
31....	..	47.....	342	43....	16..	7, 8, 11....	76
43....	..	4, 18, 43, 45	53	44....	..	13.....	33
43....	..	38.....	54			46, 32—56, 46	
46....	..	36.....	33	45....	16..	7, 13.....	10
33....	9..	.....	562	50....	..	11 to 14..	2
30....	10..	4.....	214	50....	..	24, 25, 26, 33	17
		30, 290—30, 232		61....	..	7, 8.....	21
31....	10..	11, 12....	319	62....	..	7 to 12....	32
43....	..	30.....	53	30....	17..	26.....	215
61....	..	15, 16, 17..	5	47....	..	.....	48
61....	..	30, 35 to 38	7	30....	18..	22.....	216
62....	..	17, 18....	3	30....	..	37.....	232
1....	12..	35.....	7	30....	..	37.....	237
30....	..	31.....	215	47....	..	3.....	7
		33, 534—38, 40—43, 63		61....	..	33 to 37..	7
30....	12..	29 to 32....	232	61....	..	33, 36, 37..	53
43, 72—45, 10—46, 32—50, 9				30....	20..	14.....	216
51....	12..	.....	48	62....	22..	22.....	21
53....	..	.....	577			Acrs.	
61....	..	23, 24....	28	20....	1..	.....	39
30....	13..	19.....	215	30....	..	7.....	216
30....	14..	16 to end..	209	30....	..	9, 11.....	238
31....	..	26.....	343	32....	..	9, 10, 11..	464
35....	..	20.....	11	44....	..	11.....	58
35....	..	20.....	48	62....	..	6, to 11..	22
37....	..	17.....	87	30....	2..	38.....	216
42....	..	17, 18, 26..	223	37....	..	17.....	89
44....	..	16, 17, 26..	33	43....	..	17.....	16
46....	..	17, 26....	22	58....	..	31.....	9
50....	..	16.....	2	30....	3..	19.....	217
56....	..	17.....	43			30, 237—62, 25	
58....	..	26.....	9	30....	3..	.....	232
35....	15..	.....	3	38....	..	20, 21....	42
35....	..	15, 26....	32			42, 223—44, 58	
37....	..	13, 16, 28..	88	30....	5..	16, 28, 29..	217
42....	..	26.....	223	30....	10..	10.....	239
44....	..	26.....	33	56....	..	34, 35....	37
56....	..	4.....	43	30....	11..	15.....	217
56....	..	18, 20, 21..	46	31....	..	17, 18....	289
62....	..	25, 26....	34	31....	12..	2, 3.....	290
30....	16..	7, 24.....	215	30....	13..	45 to end..	217
30....	..	7 to 15....	232	46....	..	9.....	74

Book.	ch.	v.	Page.
63....	13..	40, 41.....	3
30....	14..	2.....	218
30....	15..	8, 16.....	218
30....	19..	39.....	218
30....	22..	7.....	218
30....	23..	9.....	218
36....	25..	.....	97
57....	..	6 to 12....	87
30....	28..	22.....	218

ROMANS.

62....	1..	1 to 4....	44
62....	2..	14, 15, 16..	44
20....	4..	14.....	47
62....	..	19 to 25..	45
31....	5..	21.....	337
35....	..	12.....	20
56....	..	18.....	34
32....	8..	29, 30....	474
48....	..	17.....	2
50....	..	18, 19, 23, 24	22
56....	..	33, 34....	33
58....	..	17.....	9
62....	..	17, 18, 19,	
.....	..	32, 33, 34, 39	45
20....	9..	28.....	47
30....	..	28.....	258
32....	..	9.....	479
33....	..	33.....	484
56....	10..	12, 13....	37
16....	11..	25, 26, 27..	53
20....	..	.....	47
30....	..	15, 32....	258
33....	..	1.....	486
42....	..	20, 21....	222
61....	..	1, 2, 15, 16, 25	60
62....	..	25, 26....	46
11....	13..	11.....	124
30....	..	11.....	258
31....	14..	11, 17....	337
30....	16..	20.....	258
31....	..	20.....	359

I. CORINTHIANS.

33....	1..	7.....	495
59....	..	19.....	45
62....	..	4 to 9....	47
64....	2..	10.....	1

43....	3..	13.....	17
59....	..	11 to 15..	47
31....	4..	15 to 20..	337
31....	..	5.....	359
62....	..	5, 6.....	41
62....	..	3, 4.....	79
64....	..	5.....	1
54....	6..	13, 19, 20..	37
17....	9..	5.....	8
17....	10..	4.....	8
3....	12..	17, 18....	131
31....	..	.....	362
33....	..	14.....	499
50....	..	.....	83
33....	13..	.....	501
50....	..	9, 10, 12..	3
62....	..	9, 10, 11..	47
31....	14..	1, 4.....	362
.....	..	17, 8—33, 504—47, 22	
7....	15..	10.....	27
26....	..	22, 45....	13
30....	..	25.....	258
31....	..	22, 24, 25..	350
35....	..	51, 52, 53..	31
58....	..	22, 45, 47..	9
58....	..	43 to 46..	20
62....	..	22 to 29..	74

II. C. RINTHIANS.

35....	1..	21, 22....	46
56....	3..	17.....	44
31....	5..	19.....	359
3....	8..	9.....	110
24....	11..	3.....	6
40....	..	3.....	136

GALATIANS.

31....	1..	8, 12.....	354
62....	..	8, 9.....	47
24....	4..	4.....	6
31....	..	4, 5, 6....	354
.....	..	31, 358—58, 9—59, 58	
62....	4..	4 to 7....	46

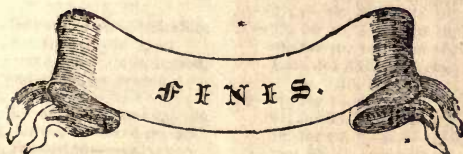
EPHESIANS.

30....	1..	10, 22....	258
31....	..	10, 17....	349
32....	..	10.....	406
35....	..	14.....	41

Book	ch.	v.	Page.	Book.	ch.	v.	Page.
56....	1..	10, 13, 14..	32	63....	3..	1, 2.....	18
30....	2..	16.....	259	TITUS.			
31....	4..	8, 9, 10, 30..	348	59....	3..	6, 7.....	59
35....	..	30.....	42	HEBREWS.			
48....	..	30.....	2	33....	1..	.....	505
56....	5..	19.....	44	59....	..	1, 2.....	58
31....	6..	13 to 17..	352	30....	2..	14.....	258
56....	..	12.....	44	35....	..	14, 15....	28
PHILIPPIANS.				43....	..	14.....	59
31....	2..	10, 11....	348	51....	..	14.....	15
62....	..	10, 11, 16..	47	2....	3..	7.....	85
30....	3..	14, 15, 20..	283	30....	4..	8.....	258
62....	..	20, 21....	46	30....	9..	15 to 18..	274
30....	4..	5.....	283	55....	..	28.....	4
COLOSSIANS.				62....	..	28.....	35
30....	1..	19, 23....	257	31....	11..	.....	298
56....	..	27.....	44	31....	12..	25, 26, 28..	337
30....	2..	2, 3.....	282	I. PETER.			
63....	..	10.....	22	30....	1..	13.....	273
I. THESSALONIANS.				42....	..	.....	223
35....	4..	16.....	31	46....	..	5.....	26
17....	5..	19, 20, 21..	8	50....	..	5, 13.....	2
30....	..	2, 3.....	280	53....	..	5, 13....	584
35....	..	2, 3, 4, 18,		63....	..	5, 6, 7, 13..	11
.....	..	19, 20....	7	48....	2..	6.....	2
42....	5..	18.....	224	30....	4..	12, 13....	259
47....	..	3.....	18	63....	..	12, 13....	11
50....	..	18.....	2	30....	5..	4.....	259
53....	..	18, 19....	585	31....	..	4.....	343
62....	..	23.....	47	56....	..	7.....	44
II. THESSALONIANS.				II. PETER.			
55....	1..	7, 8, 10....	4	30....	1..	16.....	52
30....	2..	6, 9.....	277	56....	2..	1, 2.....	2
53....	..	7, 8.....	585	63....	..	1.....	18
I. TIMOTHY.				63....	..	3, 4, 5....	24
20....	2..	6.....	46	46....	3..	3.....	83
30....	..	4, 7.....	258	52....	..	3.....	16
30....	..	5, 6.....	277	52....	..	8.....	25
35....	..	.....	4	55....	..	2.....	2
35....	..	11, to 14..	22	55....	..	12.....	4
56....	..	4 to 7....	33	63....	..	3, 4.....	18
58....	..	5, 6, 13, 14,		43....	4..	1, 2.....	2
.....	..	15.....	21	I. JOHN.			
62....	2..	3 to 7....	46	30....	2..	28.....	259
II. TIMOTHY.				23....	3..	1, 2.....	54
14....	3..	14.....	86	53....	..	2.....	585

Book.	ch.	v.	Page.	Book.	ch.	v.	Page.
61....	3..	2.....	29	56....	..	3.....	48
23....	4..	14.....	54	62....	..	14, to 17..	69
30....	..	14.....	259	1....12..	1.....	15	
56....	..	18.....	44	1, 42—16, 66—46, 18			
23....	5..	9 to 14....	54	3....12..	.....	113	
24....	..	11.....	123	4 170,—4, 188—12,		117	
JUDE.				31, 297—34, 62—43, 12			
31.....	18.....		306	43, 55—46; 12, 56—50, 12			
55.....	3.....		2	53, 12			
63.....	12.....		29	12....	..	10 to 13..	2
63.....	16, 19....		30	12....	..	4.....	128
REVELATIONS.				26....	..	15.....	18
9....	1, 5, 6....		45	26....	..	16.....	19
30....	..	18.....	259	45....	..	9, 10, 11..	5
30....	..	12.....	271	46....	..	10.....	32
31....	..	11.....	306	46....	..	10.....	35
31....	..	13.....	308	61....	..	1, 2.....	11
46....	.....		65	62....	..	1, 5, 10....	69
62....	..	8, 18, 19....	68	65....	..	4.....	36
22....	2..	20.....	45	62....14..	1, 3, 6....	71	
30....	..	26.....	259	30....15..	4.....	259	
32, 467—45, 13				30, 267—61, 29			
43....	2..	11.....	59	30....16..	15.....	260	
50....	..	20 to 23....	42	52....18..	8.....	43	
32....	3..	21.....	467	1....19..	.....	42	
45....	..	12, 13, 20..	13	1, 46—12, 117—36, 2—			
46....	4..	.....	62	46, 56			
62....	..	8, 11.....	69	6....19..	10.....	282	
6....	5.....		286	17, 8—26, 7—46, 38—50, 2			
7....	..	3.....	34	52, 43			
10....	..	9.....	86	12....19..	7.....	128	
30....	..	9.....	259	16, 66—43, 8—61, 11			
43....	.....		55	23....19..	20.....	81	
46....	..	5.....	61	26....	..	20.....	5
6....	6.....		286	30....	..	9.....	260
46....	..	9.....	65	52....	..	2.....	42
51....	..	.....	31	52....	..	11, 14....	44
52....	..	10.....	43	12....20..	1, 2, 3....	128	
3....	7.....		117	21....	..	10.....	40
34, 54—46; 23, 16				30....	..	1.....	260
27....	7..	9.....	2	31....	.....	293	
48....	..	3.....	2	34, 62—46; 25, 27, 79, 94			
12....	8..	3, 4.....	6	50; 10, 21—52, 25			
3....	11..	14.....	129	35....20..	1 to 5....	51	
30....	..	17, 18....	259	46....	..	1, 3.....	32
53....	..	.....	596	51....	..	1.....	23

REVELATIONS.				240	REVELATIONS.			
Book.	ch.	v.	Page.		Book.	ch.	v.	Page.
1....	21..		47		30....	22..	12.....	260
	20, 51—	46, 21			31....	..	19.....	290
30....	21..	3, 6.....	260		31....	..	2, 12.....	343
31....	..	3, 4.....	290		48....	..	14.....	2
61....	..	2, 3.....	15		52....	..	16.....	45
1....	22..		42		57....	..	1, 2, 3, 13..	41
5, 231—	12, 117—	20, 51			61....	..	16, 17.....	1
	46, 35				61....	..	16, 17.....	16
3....	22..	17.....	130		61....	..	12, 13.....	53
12, 128—	31, 379—	59, 58						



ERRATA.

Page. Line.

- 9 — 6, for 65, 256—read 6, 256
 21, for 57, 74—read 57, 85
 39, for “promises” read
 “the promises”
 41, for 2, 90—read 2, 89
 10—19, for 57, 27—read 57, 24
 27, for 20; 20, 30—read 20, 30
 11—14, for 31, 18—read 51, 18
 22, for 33, 74—read 23, 74
 25, for 31, 35—read 31, 353
 12—44, for 15, 33—read 15, 53
 15—10, for 8, 93—read 8, 98
 36, for 24, 127—read 24, 117
 15—46, for A.’s—read Abraham’s
 19—21, for 7, 11, 15, 15—read
 7, 11—15, 15
 20—29, for manfully of Christ’s—
 read manfully under Christ’s
 23—33, for 44; 62—56, 63—read
 44; 59, 62
 24—19, for 54, 33—read 54, 23
 26 — 7, for 2, 92—read 20, 92
 34, for 16, 41—read 16, 40
 28—5—read will be fed, &c.
 15—read will be rewarded, &c.
 20, for 23, 07—read 23, 107
 21—read will be warned, &c.
 42, for 7th and 8th days—read
 7 and 8 days
 30—21, for 33, 504, 54, 26—read
 33, 504—54, 26
 23, for parable—read parables
 36, for 1, 50—read 2, 50
 40—read the bible is denied,
 and a devil is denied
 31—23, for 3, 114—read 52, 29
 32, for 23, 103—read 23, 102
 32 — 9, for 20, 26—read 20, 36
 10, for 5, 130—read 5, 230
 16, for 1, 39—read 1, 30
 27, for 6, 289—read 6, 287
 34—45, for 34, 60—read 11, 1
 35—23, for 63, 62—read 36, 62
 41, for 31, 351—read 31, 353
 44, for 17, 16—read 17, 0
 36 — 9, for 61, 45—read 61, 41
 22, for 19, 17—read 50, 17
 37—46, for 46, 96—read 46, 16
 49, for 7, 4—read 9, 4
 38 — 7, for 62, 70—read 62, 76
 38—14, for 16, 61—read 16, 60
 39—21, for bones—read bone
 27, for 49, 9—read 48, 9
 40—20, for written by them on—
 read written by the man
 23, for 14, 66, 11, 122—read
 14, 66—11, 122

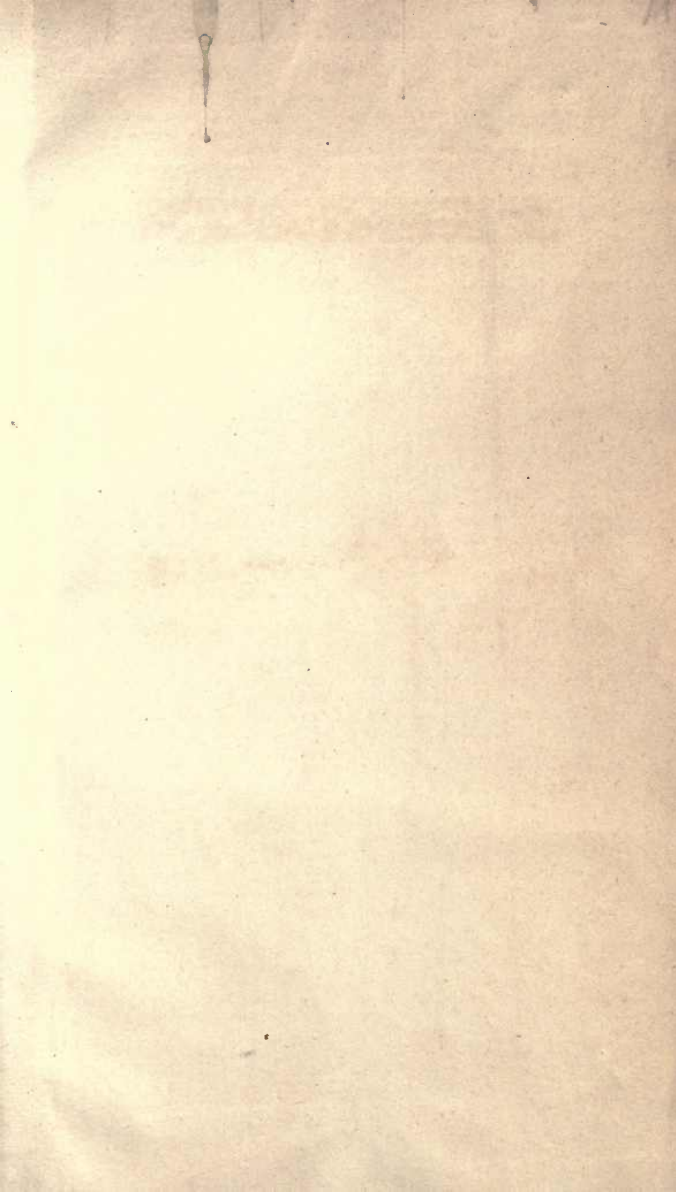
Page. Line.

- 40—24, for 53, 9—read 58, 9
 27, for 30, 213—read 30, 212
 41—25, for 24, 29—read 24, 29
 31, for fail—read fall
 44, for 7, 44, 52, 27—read
 7, 44—52, 27
 42 — 5, for 54—read 541
 29, for 558—read 556
 30, for 58, 26—read 58, 28
 37, for 251—read 269
 43 — 8, for 121—read 131
 44—28, for 58, 4—read 58, 41
 42, for 59, 49—read 59, 47
 46 — 3, for 417—read 471
 23, for 1, 163—7—read
 1, 16—57
 46—35, for 187—read 189
 47—16, for 16—47, 70—read
 16; 47, 70
 28, for after John—read
 one of the
 42, for 14; 70, 15, 43—read
 14, 70—15, 43
 49—30, for 43, 571—read 43, 78
 51 — 2, for 550—read 554
 37, for 3, 100—read 8, 100
 52 — 6, for 7, 5—read 17, 5
 12, for 35, 500—read 38, 500
 53—44, for 25, 112—read 25, 12
 54 — 3, for 20, 31—read 23, 31
 55—37, for 63, 35—read 61, 35
 56—27, for 16, 31—read 16, 13
 43, for 16, 14—read 16, 43
 Last, for 35, 535—read
 33, 535
 59 — 9, for 13, 23—read 13, 33
 21, for 33, 54—read 33, 541
 32, for 25, 7—read 25, 6, and
 for 59, 48—read 59, 46
 60—12, for 39—read 29
 61—30, for 9, 3—read 9, 31
 62—13, for Isaiah—read Jonah,
 and for 442—read 440
 68—5, for 8, 98—read 3, 98
 11, for 276—read 278
 69—29, for 25, 7—read 25, 6—
 59, 46
 70—29, for 34, 444—read 32, 444
 71—13, for 1, 53—read 2, 53
 71—29—read great will be, &c.
 72—19, for 31, 332—read 31, 322
 73—40, for 20, 12—read 14, 74
 74—17, for promise—read
 promised
 76—29, for 2, 99—read 3, 99
 41, for 10, 32—read 20, 32
 77 — 3, for 36, 29—read 35, 29

ERRATA.

Page. Line.
 77---4, for 35, 53--read 36, 53
 17, for Tolland's--read
 Folland's
 78--10, for 37, 55--read 57, 55
 38, for provoked--read
 provoke
 80--8, for 59, 66--read 57, 66
 81--44, for feed--read lead
 82--38, for the child--read his
 child
 83--15, for give their--read give
 up their
 84--29, for 40, 6, 89--read 46, 89
 34, for 9, 36--read 9, 31
 85--47, for 32, 40--read 32, 406
 86--2, for 205--read 202
 46, for 10, 47--read 10, 49
 87--2, for 20, 66--read 20, 60
 7, for 3, 120--read 3, 102
 8, for 14, 69--read 14, 64
 9, for 20; 8, 44--read 20;
 44, 87
 25, for 15, 47--read 15, 45
 88--17, for 9--read 10
 89--10, for 24, 17--read 24, 117
 90--22, for 178--read 187
 91--27, for 24, 66--read 24, 60
 93--43, for 22, 80--read 22, 26
 96--last, for 2; 39--read 21, 33
 99--38, for 213--read 215
 101--12, for 104--read 103
 102--11, for 52, 34--read 52, 32
 103--17, for 25, 22--read 25, 12
 46, for 4, 138--read 40, 138
 107--43, for Exeter--read Eastlake
 108--11, for 35, 352--read 30, 252
 22, for 9, 11--read 11, 11
 114--22, for 61--read 63
 34, for 41--read 14
 116--45, for 61--read 62
 120--18, for 67--read 57
 126--43, for 14, 57--read 47, 57
 128--1, for 11, 19--read 11, 99
 129--12, for 7, 59--read 57, 59
 21, for 51, 53--read 37, 53
 34, for nation warn--read
 nation to warn
 132--8, for and--read &c.
 133--2, for 32, 4--read 34, 2
 24, for dream--read drum
 135--22, for 129--read 120

Page. Line.
 136--39, for 61, 61--read 61, 51
 141--16, for 57, 71--read 57, 17
 143--36, for 23, 86--read 23, 66
 145--44, for 12, 13--read 22, 13
 147--21, for 21, 27--read 20, 27
 152--20, for 32, 237--read 30, 237
 25, for 209--read 219
 152--last, for 25; 43, 79--read
 25; 79, 133
 159--22, for 11, 19--read 11, 9
 161--16, for begins--read begin
 161--40, for 2, 76--read 29, 121--read
 46, 61--54, 12
 167--41, for tye--read type
 172--5, for 5, 19--read 51, 19
 173--41, for 52, 27--read 52, 19
 175--43, for 47--read 119
 178--31, for 30, 100--read 20, 100
 179--11, for 21, 38--read 24, 124
 182--43, for 584--read 548
 186--40, for 61, 7--read 61; 57
 192--27, for 34, 484--read 33, 484
 There are two pages numbered
 192. The following is the
 second.
 192--17, for 65, 5--read 64, 5
 26, for 35, 43--read 55, 43
 Last, for 35, 51--read 36, 51
 196--27, for 402--read 452
 198--25, for imposture--read
 impostor
 200--25, for 4, 156--read 4; 165
 201--13, for 20, 57--read 20, 59
 209--25, for 22--read 21
 211--39, for 9; 47--read 9; 4, 7
 45, for 30, 27--read 30, 271
 212--2, for 267--read 269
 3, for 3, 364--read 31, 364
 31, for as curious inventions
 of the Lord--read as in-
 ventions of some curious
 head
 217--last, for 19, 43--read 19, 40
 221--15, for 1, 175--read 4, 175
 222--1, for 4, 166--read 4, 165
 222--20, for 36; 60--read 36; 66
 41, for 1, 45--read 1, 43
 last, for 13, 43--read 19, 43
 223--3, for 129--read 126
 224--21, for 14, 12--read 14, 102
 27, for 35, 555--read 36, 55



University of California
SOUTHERN REGIONAL LIBRARY FACILITY
Return this material to the library
from which it was borrowed.

APR 4 1988

REC'D CD-URR

Q1 JUN 13 1988

DEC 21 1988

UC SOUTHERN REGIONAL LIBRARY FACILITY



A 000 035 440 7



3 1158 01235 5508

